

**Pattern
Instructions for Kansas—**

CRIMINAL 3d

(Cite as PIK 3d)

Prepared by:

**KANSAS JUDICIAL COUNCIL
ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON
CRIMINAL JURY INSTRUCTIONS**

© 2011

KANSAS JUDICIAL COUNCIL

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

KANSAS JUDICIAL COUNCIL

| | |
|--|---------------|
| Lawton R. Nuss, Chair | Salina |
| Justice of the Supreme Court | |
| Stephen D. Hill | Paola |
| Judge of the Court of Appeals | |
| Robert J. Fleming | Parsons |
| Judge, Eleventh Judicial District | |
| Maritza Segarra | Junction City |
| Judge, Eighth Judicial District | |
| Senator Thomas C. Owens | Overland Park |
| Chair, Senate Judiciary Committee | |
| Representative Lance Y. Kinzer | Olathe |
| Chair, House Judiciary Committee | |
| J. Nick Badgerow | Overland Park |
| Gerald L. Goodell | Topeka |
| Joseph W. Jeter | Hays |
| Stephen E. Robison | Wichita |

KANSAS JUDICIAL COUNCIL - ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON CRIMINAL JURY INSTRUCTIONS

| | |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|
| Hon. Stephen D. Hill, Chair | Paola |
| Hon. David W. Boal | Kansas City |
| Hon. Thomas H. Bornholdt | Olathe |
| Prof. James Concannon | Topeka |
| Hon. David W. Kennedy | Wichita |
| Hon. Michael J. Malone | Lawrence |
| Hon. Donald R. Noland | Girard |
| Hon. Nancy E. Parrish | Topeka |
| Hon. Janice D. Russell | Olathe |
| Hon. Philip C. Vieux | Garden City |
| Hon. Mike E. Ward | El Dorado |

Subscription Information

***PIK-Criminal 3d* is updated yearly with supplements that reflect important changes in both statutory law and case law. Your subscription is automatic with the purchase of this publication. Yearly supplements will be sent to you and billed the then-current prices.**

If you do not wish to receive the supplements, you must inform the Judicial Council. You may contact the Judicial Council by e-mail at judicial.council@ksjc.state.ks.us, by fax at (785) 296-1035, by telephone at (785) 296-2498 or by mail at:

**Kansas Judicial Council
301 SW 10th, Suite 140
Topeka, KS 66612**

Detailed Table of Contents

CHAPTER 51.00

INTRODUCTORY AND CAUTIONARY INSTRUCTIONS

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Instructions Before Introduction Of Evidence | 51.01 |
| Note Taking By Jurors | 51.01-A |
| Base Your Decision As a Juror On What is Presented in Court | 51.01-B |
| Consideration And Binding Application Of Instructions .. | 51.02 |
| Consideration And Guiding Application Of Instructions .. | 51.03 |
| Consideration Of Evidence | 51.04 |
| Rulings Of The Court | 51.05 |
| Statements And Arguments Of Counsel | 51.06 |
| Sympathy Or Prejudice For Or Against A Party | 51.07 |
| Form Of Pronoun - Singular And Plural | 51.08 |
| If Jury Receives Instructions Before Close Of Case | 51.09 |
| Penalty Not To Be Considered By Jury | 51.10 |
| Penalty Not To Be Considered By Jury - Cases That Include A Sentencing Proceeding | 51.10-A |
| Cameras In The Courtroom | 51.11 |

CHAPTER 52.00

EVIDENCE AND GUIDES FOR ITS CONSIDERATION

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Information - Indictment | 52.01 |
| Burden Of Proof, Presumption Of Innocence, Reasonable Doubt | 52.02 |
| Presumption Of Innocence | 52.03 |
| Reasonable Doubt | 52.04 |
| Stipulations And Admissions | 52.05 |
| Proof Of Other Crime - Limited Admissibility Of Evidence | 52.06 |
| More Than One Defendant - Limited Admissibility Of Evidence | 52.07 |

| | |
|---|---------|
| Affirmative Defenses - Burden Of Proof | 52.08 |
| Credibility Of Witnesses | 52.09 |
| Defendant As A Witness | 52.10 |
| Number Of Witnesses | 52.11 |
| Testimony Taken Before Trial | 52.12 |
| Defendant's Failure To Testify | 52.13 |
| Expert Witness | 52.14 |
| Impeachment | 52.15 |
| Circumstantial Evidence | 52.16 |
| Confession | 52.17 |
| Testimony Of An Accomplice | 52.18 |
| Testimony Of An Informant - For Benefits | 52.18-A |
| Alibi | 52.19 |
| Eyewitness Identification | 52.20 |
| Hearsay Evidence Of Child Victim Or Child In Need Of Care Who Is Unavailable Or Disqualified | 52.21 |

CHAPTER 53.00

DEFINITIONS AND EXPLANATIONS OF TERMS

CHAPTER 54.00

PRINCIPLES OF CRIMINAL LIABILITY

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Inference Of Intent | 54.01 |
| General Criminal Intent | 54.01-A |
| Statutory Presumption Of Intent To Deprive | 54.01-B |
| Criminal Intent - Ignorance Of Statute Or Age Of Minor Is Not A Defense | 54.02 |
| Ignorance Or Mistake Of Fact | 54.03 |
| Ignorance Or Mistake Of Law - Reasonable Belief | 54.04 |
| Responsibility For Crimes Of Another | 54.05 |
| Responsibility For Crimes Of Another - Crime Not Intended | 54.06 |
| Responsibility For Crime Of Another - Actor Not Prosecuted | 54.07 |
| Corporations - Criminal Responsibility For Acts Of Agents | 54.08 |

| | |
|--|-----------|
| Individual Responsibility For Corporation Crime | 54.09 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect (For Crimes Committed Prior To January 1, 1996) | 54.10 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect (For Crimes Committed January 1, 1996 or Thereafter) | 54.10 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect - Commitment (For Crimes Committed Prior to January 1, 1996) | 54.10-A |
| Mental Disease Or Defect—Commitment (For Crimes Committed January 1, 1996 or Thereafter) | 54.10-A |
| Intoxication - Involuntary | 54.11 |
| Voluntary Intoxication - General Intent Crime | 54.12 |
| Voluntary Intoxication—Specific Intent Crime | 54.12-A |
| Voluntary Intoxication—Particular State Of Mind | 54.12-A-1 |
| Diminished Mental Capacity | 54.12-B |
| Compulsion | 54.13 |
| Entrapment | 54.14 |
| Procuring Agent | 54.14-A |
| Condonation | 54.15 |
| Restitution | 54.16 |
| Use Of Force In Defense Of A Person | 54.17 |
| No Duty to Retreat | 54.17-A |
| Use Of Force In Defense Of A Dwelling, Place of Work, Or Occupied Vehicle | 54.18 |
| Use of Force In Defense Of Property Other Than A Dwelling, Place of Work, Or Occupied Vehicle | 54.19 |
| Forcible Felon Not Entitled To Use Force | 54.20 |
| Provocation Of First Force As Excuse For Retaliation | 54.21 |
| Initial Aggressor’s Use Of Force | 54.22 |
| Law Enforcement Officer Or Private Person Summoned To Assist—Use Of Force In Making Arrest | 54.23 |
| Private Person’s Use Of Force In Making Arrest—Not Summoned By Law Enforcement Officer | 54.24 |
| Use Of Force In Resisting Arrest | 54.25 |

CHAPTER 55.00

ANTICIPATORY CRIMES

| | |
|---------------|---------------|
| | PIK Number |
| Attempt | 55.01 |

| | |
|---|-------|
| Attempt - Impossibility Of Committing Offense - No Defense | 55.02 |
| Conspiracy | 55.03 |
| Conspiracy - Withdrawal As A Defense | 55.04 |
| Conspiracy - Defined | 55.05 |
| Conspiracy - Act In Furtherance Defined | 55.06 |
| Conspiracy - Declarations | 55.07 |
| Conspiracy - Subsequent Entry | 55.08 |
| Criminal Solicitation | 55.09 |
| Criminal Solicitation - Defense | 55.10 |

CHAPTER 56.00

CRIMES AGAINST PERSONS

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Capital Murder—Pre-voir Dire Instruction | 56.00 |
| Capital Murder—Elements Of The Offense | 56.00-A |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Sentencing Proceeding | 56.00-B |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Aggravating Circumstances | 56.00-C |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Mitigating Circumstances | 56.00-D |
| Capital Murder—Duty To Inform Jury Of Alternative Sentence Absent Death Sentence | 56.00-D-1 |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Burden Of Proof | 56.00-E |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Aggravating And Mitigating Circumstances—Theory Of Comparison ... | 56.00-F |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Alternative Sentence .. | 56.00-G |
| Capital Murder—Death Sentence—Sentencing Decision .. | 56.00-H |
| Murder In The First Degree | 56.01 |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory Minimum 40 Year Sentence—Sentencing Proceeding | 56.01-A |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory Minimum 40 Year Sentence—Aggravating Circumstances | 56.01-B |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory Minimum 40 Year Sentence—Mitigating Circumstances | 56.01-C |
| Murder In The First Degree - Mandatory Minimum 40 Year Sentence -Burden Of Proof | 56.01-D |

| | |
|--|---------|
| Murder In The First Degree - Mandatory Minimum 40 | |
| Year Sentence - Aggravating And Mitigating | |
| Circumstances - Theory of Comparison | 56.01-E |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory Minimum 40 | |
| Year Sentence—Reasonable Doubt | 56.01-F |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory Minimum 40 | |
| Year Sentence—Sentencing Recommendation | 56.01-G |
| Murder In The First Degree—Felony Murder | 56.02 |
| Murder In The First Degree And Felony Murder - | |
| Alternatives | 56.02-A |
| Murder In The Second Degree | 56.03 |
| Murder In The Second Degree—Unintentional | 56.03-A |
| Homicide Definitions | 56.04 |
| Voluntary Manslaughter | 56.05 |
| Involuntary Manslaughter | 56.06 |
| Involuntary Manslaughter - Driving Under The Influence | 56.06-A |
| Vehicular Homicide | 56.07 |
| Aggravated Vehicular Homicide | 56.07-A |
| Vehicular Battery | 56.07-B |
| Assisting Suicide | 56.08 |
| Unintended Victim - Transferred Intent | 56.09 |
| Criminal Abortion | 56.10 |
| Criminal Abortion - Justification | 56.11 |
| Assault | 56.12 |
| Assault Of A Law Enforcement Officer | 56.13 |
| Aggravated Assault | 56.14 |
| Aggravated Assault Of A Law Enforcement Officer | 56.15 |
| Battery | 56.16 |
| Domestic Battery | 56.16-A |
| Battery Against A School Employee | 56.16-B |
| Battery Against A Mental Health Employee | 56.16-C |
| Battery Against A Law Enforcement Officer | 56.17 |
| Aggravated Battery | 56.18 |
| Criminal Injury To Person | 56.18-A |
| Aggravated Battery Against A Law Enforcement Officer | 56.19 |
| Unlawful Interference With A Firefighter | 56.20 |
| Attempted Poisoning | 56.21 |
| Permitting Dangerous Animal To Be At Large | 56.22 |
| Criminal Threat | 56.23 |

| | |
|---|---------|
| Criminal Threat—Adulteration Or Contamination Of Food, Beverage, Etc., Or Exposing Any Animal To Contagious Or Infectious Disease | 56.23-A |
| Aggravated Criminal Threat | 56.23-B |
| Kidnapping | 56.24 |
| Aggravated Kidnapping | 56.25 |
| Interference With Parental Custody | 56.26 |
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody By Hiring Another | 56.26-A |
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody By Hiree . | 56.26-B |
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody—Other Circumstances | 56.26-C |
| Interference With The Custody Of A Committed Person .. | 56.27 |
| Criminal Restraint | 56.28 |
| Mistreatment Of A Confined Person | 56.29 |
| Robbery | 56.30 |
| Aggravated Robbery | 56.31 |
| Blackmail | 56.32 |
| Disclosing Information Obtained In Preparing Tax Returns | 56.33 |
| Defense To Disclosing Information Obtained In Preparing Tax Returns | 56.34 |
| Aircraft Piracy | 56.35 |
| Hazing | 56.36 |
| Mistreatment Of A Dependent Adult | 56.37 |
| Affirmative Defense To Mistreatment Of A Dependent Adult | 56.38 |
| Stalking | 56.39 |
| Exposing Another To A Life Threatening Communicable Disease | 56.40 |
| Injuring A Pregnant Woman | 56.41 |
| Injury To A Pregnant Woman By Vehicle | 56.42 |
| Human Trafficking | 56.43 |
| Aggravated Human Trafficking | 56.44 |

CHAPTER 57.00

SEX OFFENSES

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Rape | 57.01 |
| Rape—Defense Of Marriage | 57.01-A |
| Sexual Intercourse - Definition | 57.02 |
| Sex Offenses—Victim Credibility; Rape Shield Statute ... | 57.03 |
| Rape, Corroboration Of Prosecutrix's Testimony | |
| Unnecessary | 57.04 |
| Indecent Liberties With A Child | 57.05 |
| Indecent Liberties With A Child - Sodomy | 57.05-A |
| Affirmative Defense To Indecent Liberties With A Child .. | 57.05-B |
| Aggravated Indecent Liberties With A Child | 57.06 |
| Affirmative Defense To Aggravated Indecent Liberties With A Child | 57.06-A |
| Criminal Sodomy | 57.07 |
| Affirmative Defense To Criminal Sodomy | 57.07-A |
| Aggravated Criminal Sodomy—Child Under 14 | 57.08 |
| Aggravated Criminal Sodomy - Causing Child Under Fourteen To Engage In Sodomy With A Person Or An Animal | 57.08-A |
| Aggravated Criminal Sodomy - No Consent | 57.08-B |
| Affirmative Defense To Aggravated Criminal Sodomy ... | 57.08-C |
| Adultery | 57.09 |
| Lewd And Lascivious Behavior | 57.10 |
| Enticement Of A Child | 57.11 |
| Indecent Solicitation Of A Child | 57.12 |
| Sexual Exploitation Of A Child | 57.12-A |
| Promoting Sexual Performance By A Minor | 57.12-B |
| Electronic Solicitation Of A Child | 57.12-C |
| Aggravated Indecent Solicitation Of A Child | 57.13 |
| Prostitution | 57.14 |
| Promoting Prostitution | 57.15 |
| Promoting Prostitution - Child Under 16 | 57.15-A |
| Habitually Promoting Prostitution | 57.16 |
| Patronizing A Prostitute | 57.17 |
| Sex Offenses - Definitions | 57.18 |

| | |
|---|---------------|
| Sexual Battery | 57.19 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Force Or Fear | 57.20 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Child Under 16 | 57.21 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Dwelling | 57.22 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Victim Unconscious Or Physically Powerless | 57.23 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Mental Deficiency Of Victim | 57.24 |
| Aggravated Sexual Battery - Intoxication | 57.25 |
| Unlawful Sexual Relations | 57.26 |
| Unlawful Voluntary Sexual Relations | 57.27 |
| RESERVED FOR FUTURE USE | 57.28 - 57.39 |
| Sexual Predator/Civil Commitment | 57.40 |
| Sexual Predator/Civil Commitment—Definitions | 57.41 |
| Sexual Predator/Civil Commitment—Burden Of Proof ... | 57.42 |

CHAPTER 58.00

**CRIMES AFFECTING FAMILY
RELATIONSHIPS AND CHILDREN**

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Bigamy | 58.01 |
| Affirmative Defense To Bigamy | 58.02 |
| Incest | 58.03 |
| Aggravated Incest | 58.04 |
| Abandonment Of A Child | 58.05 |
| Aggravated Abandonment Of A Child | 58.05-A |
| Nonsupport Of A Child | 58.06 |
| Nonsupport Of A Spouse | 58.07 |
| Criminal Desertion | 58.08 |
| Encouraging Juvenile Misconduct | 58.09 |
| Endangering A Child | 58.10 |
| Affirmative Defense To Endangering A Child | 58.10-A |
| Aggravated Endangering A Child | 58.10-B |
| Abuse Of A Child | 58.11 |
| Furnishing Alcoholic Liquor Or Cereal Malt Beverage To A Minor | 58.12 |
| Furnishing Cereal Malt Beverage To A Minor | 58.12-A |

| | |
|---|---------|
| Furnishing Alcoholic Beverages To A Minor For Illicit Purposes | 58.12-B |
| Furnishing Alcoholic Liquor Or Cereal Malt Beverage To A Minor - Defense | 58.12-C |
| Furnishing Cereal Malt Beverage To A Minor - Defense .. | 58.12-D |
| Unlawfully Hosting Minors Consuming Alcohol or Cereal Malt Beverages | 58.12-E |
| Aggravated Juvenile Delinquency | 58.13 |
| Contributing To A Child's Misconduct Or Deprivation | 58.14 |

CHAPTER 59.00

CRIMES AGAINST PROPERTY

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Theft | 59.01 |
| Theft—Knowledge Property Stolen | 59.01-A |
| Theft - Welfare Fraud | 59.01-B |
| Theft - Multiple Acts - Value Not In Issue | 59.01-C |
| Theft - Multiple Acts - Common Scheme - Value Not In Issue | 59.01-D |
| Theft Of Lost Or Mislaid Property | 59.02 |
| Theft Of Services | 59.03 |
| Criminal Deprivation Of Property | 59.04 |
| Fraudulently Obtaining Execution Of A Document | 59.05 |
| Worthless Check | 59.06 |
| Statutory Presumption Of Intent To Defraud - Knowledge Of Insufficient Funds | 59.06-A |
| Worthless Check - Multiple | 59.06-B |
| Worthless Check - Defenses | 59.07 |
| Habitually Giving A Worthless Check Within Two Years . | 59.08 |
| Habitually Giving Worthless Checks - On Same Day | 59.09 |
| Causing An Unlawful Prosecution For Worthless Check .. | 59.10 |
| Forgery - Making Or Issuing A Forged Instrument | 59.11 |
| Forgery - Possessing A Forged Instrument | 59.12 |
| Making False Information | 59.13 |
| Destroying A Written Instrument | 59.14 |
| Altering A Legislative Document | 59.15 |
| Possession Of Forgery Devices | 59.16 |

| | |
|--|---------|
| Burglary | 59.17 |
| Aggravated Burglary | 59.18 |
| Possession Of Burglary Tools | 59.19 |
| Arson (Before July 1, 2000) | 59.20 |
| Arson (After July 1, 2000) | 59.20-A |
| Arson - Defraud An Insurer Or Lienholder (Before July 1, 2000) | 59.21 |
| Arson - Defraud An Insurer or Lienholder (After July 1, 2000) | 59.21-A |
| Aggravated Arson | 59.22 |
| Criminal Damage To Property—Without Consent | 59.23 |
| Criminal Damage To Property—With Intent To Defraud An Insurer Or Lienholder | 59.24 |
| Criminal Trespass | 59.25 |
| Criminal Trespass - Health Care Facility | 59.25-A |
| Criminal Trespass On Railroad Property | 59.25-B |
| Littering - Public | 59.26 |
| Littering - Private Property | 59.27 |
| Tampering With A Landmark | 59.28 |
| Tampering With A Landmark - Highway Sign Or Marker . | 59.29 |
| Tampering With A Traffic Signal | 59.30 |
| Aggravated Tampering With A Traffic Signal | 59.31 |
| Injury To A Domestic Animal | 59.32 |
| Criminal Hunting | 59.33 |
| Unlawful Hunting - Posted Land | 59.33-A |
| Criminal Hunting—Defense | 59.33-B |
| Intentional Criminal Hunting | 59.33-C |
| Criminal Use Of Financial Card of Another | 59.34 |
| Criminal Use Of Financial Card—Cancelled | 59.35 |
| Criminal Use Of Financial Card—Altered Or Nonexistent . | 59.36 |
| Unlawful Manufacture Or Disposal Of False Tokens | 59.37 |
| Criminal Use Of Explosives | 59.38 |
| Criminal Use Of Explosives—Simulated | 59.38-A |
| Possession Or Transportation Of Incendiary Or Explosive Device | 59.39 |
| Criminal Use Of Noxious Matter | 59.40 |
| Impairing A Security Interest—Concealment Or Destruction | 59.41 |
| Impairing A Security Interest—Sale Or Exchange | 59.42 |
| Impairing A Security Interest—Failure To Account | 59.43 |

| | |
|--|---------|
| Fraudulent Release Of A Security Agreement | 59.44 |
| Warehouse Receipt Fraud - Original Receipt | 59.45 |
| Warehouse Receipt Fraud - Duplicate Or Additional Receipt | 59.46 |
| Unauthorized Delivery Of Stored Goods | 59.47 |
| Automobile Master Key Violation | 59.48 |
| Posting Of Political Pictures Or Advertisements | 59.49 |
| Opening, Damaging Or Removing Coin-Operated Machines | 59.50 |
| Possession Of Tools For Opening, Damaging Or Removing Coin-Operated Machines | 59.51 |
| Casting An Object Onto A Street Or Road - Damage To Vehicle, Resulting In Bodily Injury | 59.52 |
| Casting An Object Onto A Street Or Road - Bodily Injury | 59.53 |
| Casting An Object Onto A Street Or Road - Vehicle Damage | 59.54 |
| Casting An Object Onto A Street Or Road - No Damage .. | 59.55 |
| Sale Of Recut Tires | 59.56 |
| Theft Of Cable Television Services | 59.57 |
| Piracy Of Recordings | 59.58 |
| Dealing In Pirated Recordings | 59.58-A |
| Piracy Of Recordings - Defenses | 59.59 |
| Non-Disclosure Of Source Of Recordings | 59.60 |
| Defrauding An Innkeeper | 59.61 |
| Grain Embezzlement | 59.62 |
| Making False Public Warehouse Records And Statements . | 59.63 |
| Making False Public Warehouse Reports | 59.63-A |
| Adding Dockage Or Foreign Material To Grain | 59.63-B |
| Computer Crime | 59.64 |
| Computer Crime - Defense | 59.64-A |
| Computer Trespass | 59.64-B |
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Tampering, Etc. . | 59.65-A |
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Conspiring | 59.65-B |
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Operating A Vehicle | 59.65-C |
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Unlawful Device | 59.65-D |
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Unlawful Sale .. | 59.65-E |

| | |
|--|---------|
| Violation Of The Kansas Odometer Act - Unlawful | |
| Service, Repair Or Replacement | 59.65-F |
| Promoting a Pyramid Promotional Scheme | 59.66 |
| Manufacture, Sale or Distribution of a Theft Detection | |
| Shielding Device | 59.67 |
| Possession of a Theft Detection Shielding Device | 59.67-A |
| Removal of a Theft Detection Device | 59.67-B |
| Counterfeiting Merchandise or Services | 59.68 |
| Trafficking In Counterfeit Drugs | 59.69 |
| Value In Issue | 59.70 |
| Counterfeiting Merchandise or Services - Value or | |
| Units in Issue | 59.70-A |

CHAPTER 60.00

CRIMES AFFECTING GOVERNMENTAL FUNCTIONS

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Treason | 60.01 |
| Terrorism | 60.01-A |
| Sedition | 60.02 |
| Practicing Criminal Syndicalism | 60.03 |
| Permitting Premises To Be Used For Criminal | |
| Syndicalism | 60.04 |
| Perjury | 60.05 |
| Corruptly Influencing A Witness | 60.06 |
| Intimidation Of A Witness Or Victim | 60.06-A |
| Aggravated Intimidation Of A Witness Or Victim | 60.06-B |
| Unlawful Disclosure Of Authorized Interception | |
| Of Communications | 60.06-C |
| Compounding A Crime | 60.07 |
| Obstructing Legal Process | 60.08 |
| Obstructing Official Duty | 60.09 |
| Escape From Custody | 60.10 |
| Aggravated Escape From Custody | 60.11 |
| Aiding Escape | 60.12 |
| Aiding A Felon Or Person Charged As A Felon | 60.13 |

| | |
|--|---------------|
| Aiding A Person Convicted Of Or Charged With Committing A Misdemeanor | 60.14 |
| Aiding A Person Required To Register Under The Offender Registration Act | 60.14-A |
| Failure To Appear Or Aggravated Failure To Appear | 60.15 |
| Attempting To Influence A Judicial Officer | 60.16 |
| Interference With The Administration Of Justice | 60.17 |
| Corrupt Conduct By Juror | 60.18 |
| Falsely Reporting A Crime | 60.19 |
| Performance Of An Unauthorized Official Act | 60.20 |
| Simulating Legal Process | 60.21 |
| Tampering With A Public Record | 60.22 |
| Tampering With Public Notice | 60.23 |
| False Signing Of A Petition | 60.24 |
| False Impersonation | 60.25 |
| Aggravated False Impersonation | 60.26 |
| Traffic In Contraband In A Correctional Institution | 60.27 |
| Criminal Disclosure Of A Warrant | 60.28 |
| Interference With The Conduct Of Public Business In A Public Building | 60.29 |
| Dealing In False Identification Documents | 60.30 |
| Vital Records Identity Fraud Related To Birth, Death, Marriage And Divorce Certificates | 60.30-A |
| Harassment Of Court By Telefacsimile | 60.31 |
| Aircraft Registration | 60.32 |
| Fraudulent Registration Of Aircraft | 60.33 |
| Fraudulent Aircraft Registration - Supplying False Information | 60.34 |
| Aircraft Identification - Fraudulent Acts | 60.35 |
| Violation of a Protective Order | 60.36 |
| RESERVED FOR FUTURE USE | 60.37 - 60.39 |
| Making A False Claim To The Medicaid Program | 60.40 |
| Unlawful Acts Related To Medicaid Program | 60.41 |

CHAPTER 61.00

CRIMES AFFECTING PUBLIC TRUSTS

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Bribery | 61.01 |
| Official Misconduct | 61.02 |
| Compensation For Past Official Acts | 61.03 |
| Compensation For Past Official Acts - Defense | 61.04 |
| Presenting A False Claim | 61.05 |
| Permitting A False Claim | 61.06 |
| Discounting A Public Claim | 61.07 |
| Unlawful Interest In Insurance Contract | 61.08 |
| Unlawful Procurement Of Insurance Contract | 61.09 |
| Unlawful Collection By A Judicial Officer | 61.10 |
| Misuse Of Public Funds | 61.11 |
| Unlawful Use Of State Postage | 61.12 |

CHAPTER 62.00

CRIMES INVOLVING VIOLATIONS OF PERSONAL RIGHTS

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Eavesdropping | 62.01 |
| Eavesdropping - Defense Of Public Utility Employee | 62.02 |
| Breach Of Privacy - Intercepting Message | 62.03 |
| Breach Of Privacy - Divulging Message | 62.04 |
| Denial Of Civil Rights | 62.05 |
| Criminal Defamation | 62.06 |
| Criminal Defamation - Truth As A Defense | 62.07 |
| Circulating False Rumors Concerning Financial Status | 62.08 |
| Exposing A Paroled Or Discharged Person | 62.09 |
| Hypnotic Exhibition | 62.10 |
| Unlawfully Smoking In A Public Place | 62.11 |
| Failure To Post Smoking Prohibited And Designated Smoking Area Signs | 62.11-A |

| | |
|---|---------|
| Unlawful Smoking - Defense Of Smoking In Designated | |
| Smoking Area | 62.12 |
| Identity Theft | 62.13 |
| Identity Fraud | 62.13-A |
| Unlawfully Providing Information on an Individual | |
| Consumer | 62.14 |
| Obtaining Consumer Information | 62.15 |

CHAPTER 63.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC PEACE

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Disorderly Conduct | 63.01 |
| Unlawful Assembly | 63.02 |
| Remaining At An Unlawful Assembly | 63.03 |
| Riot | 63.04 |
| Incitement To Riot | 63.05 |
| Maintaining A Public Nuisance | 63.06 |
| Permitting A Public Nuisance | 63.07 |
| Vagrancy | 63.08 |
| Public Intoxication | 63.09 |
| Giving A False Alarm | 63.10 |
| Criminal Desecration—Flags | 63.11 |
| Criminal Desecration—Monuments/Cemeteries/Places of Worship | 63.12 |
| Criminal Desecration—Dead Bodies | 63.13 |
| Harassment By Telephone | 63.14 |
| Harassment Of Court By Telefacsimile | 63.14-A |
| Desecration Of Flags | 63.15 |

CHAPTER 64.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC SAFETY

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Felony | 64.01 |
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Misdemeanor | 64.02 |

| | |
|---|-----------|
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm—Misdemeanor | 64.02-A |
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm—Felony | 64.02-A-1 |
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm - Affirmative Defense | 64.02-B |
| Aggravated Weapons Violation | 64.03 |
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Affirmative Defense | 64.04 |
| Criminal Disposal Of Firearms | 64.05 |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm - Felony | 64.06 |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm—Misdemeanor | 64.07 |
| Possession Of A Firearm At A State Building Or County | |
| Courthouse | 64.07-A |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm By A Juvenile | 64.07-B |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm By A Juvenile - | |
| Affirmative Defenses | 64.07-C |
| Defacing Identification Marks Of A Firearm | 64.08 |
| Failure To Register Sale Of Explosives | 64.09 |
| Failure To Register Receipt Of Explosives | 64.10 |
| Explosive - Definition | 64.10-A |
| Criminal Disposal Of Explosives | 64.11 |
| Criminal Possession Of Explosives | 64.11-A |
| Criminal Possession Of Explosives—Defense | 64.11-B |
| Carrying Concealed Explosives | 64.12 |
| Refusal To Yield A Telephone Party Line | 64.13 |
| Creating A Hazard | 64.14 |
| Unlawful Failure To Report A Wound | 64.15 |
| Unlawfully Obtaining A Prescription-Only Drug | 64.16 |
| Unlawfully Obtaining Prescription-Only Drug | |
| For Resale | 64.17 |
| Unlawfully Selling A Prescription-Only Drug | 64.17-A |
| Selling Beverage Containers With Detachable Tabs | 64.18 |
| Failure To Register As An Offender | 64.19 |

CHAPTER 65.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC MORALS

| | PIK Number |
|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| Promoting Obscenity | 65.01 |
| Promoting Obscenity To A Minor | 65.02 |
| Promoting Obscenity - Definitions | 65.03 |

| | |
|---|---------------|
| Promoting Obscenity - Presumption Of Knowledge And Recklessness From Promotion | 65.04 |
| Promoting Obscenity - Affirmative Defenses | 65.05 |
| Promoting Obscenity To A Minor - Affirmative Defenses . | 65.05-A |
| Gambling | 65.06 |
| Illegal Bingo Operation | 65.06-A |
| Gambling - Definitions | 65.07 |
| Commercial Gambling | 65.08 |
| Permitting Premises To Be Used For Commercial Gambling | 65.09 |
| Dealing In Gambling Devices | 65.10 |
| Dealing In Gambling Devices - Defense | 65.10-A |
| Dealing In Gambling Devices - Presumption From Possession | 65.11 |
| Possession Of A Gambling Device | 65.12 |
| Possession Of A Gambling Device - Defense | 65.12-A |
| Installing Communication Facilities For Gamblers | 65.13 |
| False Membership Claim | 65.14 |
| Cruelty To Animals | 65.15 |
| Cruelty To Animals - Defense | 65.16 |
| Unlawful Disposition Of Animals | 65.17 |
| Unlawful Conduct Of Dog Fighting | 65.18 |
| Attending An Unlawful Dog Fight | 65.19 |
| Illegal Ownership Or Keeping Of An Animal | 65.20 |
| Harming Or Killing Certain Dogs | 65.21 |
| RESERVED FOR FUTURE USE | 65.22 - 65.29 |
| Conflicts Of Interest - Commission Member Or Employee . | 65.30 |
| Conflicts Of Interest - Retailer Or Contractor | 65.31 |
| Forgery Of A Lottery Ticket | 65.32 |
| Unlawful Sale Of A Lottery Ticket | 65.33 |
| Unlawful Purchase Of A Lottery Ticket | 65.34 |
| Lottery - Definitions | 65.35 |
| Violations Of The Tribal Gaming Law | 65.36 |
| RESERVED FOR FUTURE USE | 65.37 - 65.50 |
| Violation Of The Kansas Parimutuel Racing Act | 65.51 |
| Parimutuel Racing Act - Definitions | 65.52 |

CHAPTER 66.00

CRIMES AFFECTING BUSINESS

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Racketeering | 66.01 |
| Debt Adjusting | 66.02 |
| Deceptive Commercial Practices | 66.03 |
| Tie-In Magazine Sale | 66.04 |
| Commercial Bribery | 66.05 |
| Sports Bribery | 66.06 |
| Receiving A Sports Bribe | 66.07 |
| Tampering With A Sports Contest | 66.08 |
| Knowingly Employing An Alien Illegally Within The United States | 66.09 |
| Equity Skimming | 66.10 |

CHAPTER 67.00

CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| REPEALED | 67.01 - 67.12 |
| Narcotic Drugs And Certain Stimulants—Possession | 67.13 |
| Controlled Substances—Sale Defined | 67.13-A |
| Narcotic Drugs And Certain Stimulants—Sale, Etc. | 67.13-B |
| Narcotic Drugs And Certain Stimulants—Possession Or Offer To Sell With Intent To Sell | 67.13-C |
| Possession Of A Controlled Substance Defined | 67.13-D |
| Stimulants, Depressants, And Hallucinogenic Drugs Or Anabolic Steroids—Possession Or Offer To Sell With Intent To Sell | 67.14 |
| Stimulants, Depressants, And Hallucinogenic Drugs Or Anabolic Steroids—Sale, Etc. | 67.15 |
| Stimulants, Depressants, Hallucinogenic Drugs Or Anabolic Steroids—Possession | 67.16 |
| Simulated Controlled Substances, Drug Paraphernalia, Anhydrous Ammonia Or Pressurized Ammonia— Use Or Possession With Intent To Use | 67.17 |

| | |
|--|---------|
| Possession Or Manufacture Of Simulated Controlled Substance | 67.18 |
| Distribution Of Drug Paraphernalia | 67.18-A |
| Simulated Controlled Substance And Drug Paraphernalia Defined | 67.18-B |
| Drug Paraphernalia—Factors To Be Considered | 67.18-C |
| Promotion Of Simulated Controlled Substances Or Drug Paraphernalia | 67.19 |
| Representation That A Noncontrolled Substance Is A Controlled Substance | 67.20 |
| Representation That Noncontrolled Substance Is Controlled Substance—Presumption | 67.20-A |
| Unlawfully Manufacturing A Controlled Substance (After July 1, 1999) | 67.21 |
| Unlawfully Manufacturing A Controlled Substance (Before July 1, 1999) | 67.21-A |
| Unlawful Use Of Communication Facility To Facilitate Felony Drug Transaction | 67.22 |
| Substances Designated Under K.S.A. 65-4113—Selling, Offering To Sell, Possessing With Intent To Sell Or Dispensing To Person Under 18 Years Of Age | 67.23 |
| Possession By Dealer—No Tax Stamp Affixed | 67.24 |
| Receiving Or Acquiring Proceeds Derived From A Violation Of The Uniform Controlled Substances Act .. | 67.25 |
| Controlled Substance Analog—Possession, Sale, Etc. | 67.26 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Possession With Intent To Manufacture | 67.27 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Marketing, Sale, Etc. For Use in Manufacturing. | 67.28 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Marketing, Sale, Etc. For Non-Indicated Use | 67.29 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Ephedrine Or Pseudoephedrine Base | 67.30 |
| Manufacturing A Controlled Substance | 67.31 |
| Cultivating, Distributing, Or Possessing With Intent To Distribute A Controlled Substance (Schedule I-IV) | 67.32 |
| Distributing Or Possessing With Intent To Distribute A Controlled Substance (Schedule V) | 67.33 |
| Possessing A Controlled Substance | 67.34 |
| Controlled Substance Analog—Possession, Sale, Etc. | 67.35 |

| | |
|---|-------|
| Drug Paraphernalia—Use Or Possession With Intent To Use | 67.36 |
| Distribution Of Drug Paraphernalia For Use in Manufacturing Or Distributing Controlled Substances .. | 67.37 |
| Distribution Of Drug Paraphernalia For Use As Paraphernalia | 67.38 |
| Drug Paraphernalia—Factors To Be Considered | 67.39 |
| Drug Paraphernalia Defined | 67.40 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Possession With Intent To Manufacture | 67.41 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Unlawfully Acquiring .. | 67.42 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Marketing, Distribution, Etc. For Use in Manufacturing | 67.43 |
| Methamphetamine Components—Marketing, Distribution, Etc. For Non-Indicated Use | 67.44 |
| Simulated Controlled Substances | 67.45 |
| Representation That A Noncontrolled Substance Is A Controlled Substance | 67.46 |
| Representation That A Noncontrolled Substance Is Controlled Substance—Inference | 67.47 |
| Anhydrous Or Pressurized Ammonia—Non-Approved Container | 67.48 |
| Unlawful Use Of Communication Facility To Facilitate Felony Drug Transaction | 67.49 |
| Receiving Or Acquiring Proceeds Derived From Drug Crimes | 67.50 |
| Possession By Dealer—No Tax Stamp Affixed | 67.51 |

CHAPTER 68.00

CONCLUDING INSTRUCTIONS AND VERDICT FORMS

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Concluding Instruction | 68.01 |
| Concluding Instruction - Capital Murder - Sentencing Proceeding | 68.01-A |
| Guilty Verdict - General Form | 68.02 |
| Not Guilty Verdict - General Form | 68.03 |
| Punishment - Class A Felony | 68.04 |

| | |
|---|---------|
| Verdicts—Class A Felony | 68.05 |
| Defense Of Lack Of Mental State—Verdict Form | 68.06 |
| Multiple Counts - Verdict Instruction | 68.07 |
| Multiple Counts - Verdict Forms | 68.08 |
| Lesser Included Offenses | 68.09 |
| Alternative Charges | 68.09-A |
| Multiple Acts | 68.09-B |
| Lesser Included Offenses - Verdict Forms | 68.10 |
| Verdict Form - Value In Issue | 68.11 |
| Verdict Form - Counterfeiting Merchandise or Services - Value or Units in Issue | 68.11-A |
| Deadlocked Jury | 68.12 |
| Post-Trial Communication With Jurors | 68.13 |
| Murder In The First Degree - Mandatory 40 Year Sentence - Verdict Form For Life Imprisonment With Parole Eligibility After 15 Years | 68.14 |
| Murder In The First Degree—Mandatory 40 Year Sentence—Verdict Form For Life Imprisonment With Parole Eligibility After 40 Years | 68.14-A |
| Capital Murder—Verdict Form For Sentence Of Death . . . | 68.14-B |
| Murder In The First Degree—Premeditated Murder And Felony Murder In The Alternative—Verdict Instruction | 68.15 |
| Murder In The First Degree—Premeditated Murder And Felony Murder In The Alternative—Verdict Form | 68.16 |
| Capital Murder—Verdict Form For Sentence As Provided By Law—Alternative Sentence | 68.17 |

CHAPTER 69.00

ILLUSTRATIVE SETS OF INSTRUCTIONS

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Murder In The First Degree With Lesser Included Offenses | 69.01 |
| Theft With Two Participants | 69.02 |
| Possession Of Marijuana With Intent To Sell - Entrapment As An Affirmative Defense | 69.03 |
| Capital Murder—Guilt and Penalty Phases | 69.04 |

CHAPTER 70.00

TRAFFIC AND MISCELLANEOUS CRIMES

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Traffic Offense—Driving Under The Influence Of | |
| Alcohol Or Drugs | 70.01 |
| Traffic Offense—Alcohol Concentration .08 Or More | 70.01-A |
| B.A.T. .08 Or More Or DUI Charged In The Alternative .. | 70.01-B |
| Driving Under The Influence—If Chemical Test Used | 70.02 |
| Transporting An Alcoholic Beverage In An Opened Container | 70.03 |
| Reckless Driving | 70.04 |
| Violation Of City Ordinance | 70.05 |
| Operating An Aircraft While Under The Influence Of | |
| Intoxicating Liquor Or Drugs | 70.06 |
| Operating An Aircraft While Under The Influence - If Chemical Test Is Used | 70.07 |
| Ignition Interlock Device Violation | 70.08 |
| Fleeing Or Attempting To Elude A Police Officer | 70.09 |
| Driving While License Is Canceled, Suspended, Revoked, Or While Habitual Violator | 70.10 |
| Affirmative Defense To Driving While License Is Canceled, Suspended Or Revoked | 70.10-A |
| Felony Driving While Privileges Canceled, Suspended, Revoked, Or While Habitual Violator | 70.11 |

CHAPTER 71.00

UPWARD DURATIONAL DEPARTURE

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Upward Durational Departure - Sentencing Proceeding | 71.01 |
| Burden of Proof | 71.02 |
| Unanimous Verdict | 71.03 |
| Effect on Sentence | 71.04 |
| Concluding Instruction | 71.05 |
| Verdict Form Finding Aggravating Factor(s) | 71.06 |
| Verdict Form for Sentence as Provided by Law | 71.07 |

Cross Reference Table - Statutes To Instructions

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|----------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------|
| 3-1001 | 70.06 | 21-3212 | 54.18 |
| 3-1002 | 70.06 | 21-3212a | 54.17, 54.18 |
| 3-1004 | 70.07 | 21-3213 | 54.19 |
| 3-1005 | 70.07 | 21-3214(1) | 54.17, 54.20 |
| 8-126 | 70.01 | 21-3214(2) | 54.21 |
| 8-262 | 70.10, 70.10-A, 70.11 | 21-3214(3)(a), (b) | 54.22 |
| 8-285 <i>et seq.</i> | 70.11 | 21-3215 | 54.23 |
| 8-1005 | 70.01, 70.01-A, 70.02 | 21-3216(1) | 54.24 |
| 8-1006 | 70.02 | 21-3216(2) | 54.23 |
| 8-1017 | 70.08 | 21-3217 | 54.25 |
| 8-1543 | 63.09 | 21-3218 | 54.17-A |
| 8-1566 | 70.04 | 21-3220 | 54.17, 54.18 |
| 8-1567 | 70.01, 70.01-B | 21-3301 | 55.01 |
| 8-1567(a)(1) | 70.01-A | 21-3301(a) | 60.01-A |
| 8-1568 | 70.09 | 21-3301(b) | 55.01, 55.02 |
| 8-1599 | 70.03 | 21-3301(d), (e), (f) | 55.01 |
| 21-3007 | 55.01 | 21-3302 | 55.03 |
| 21-3106(2) | 57.12-A | 21-3302(a) ... | 55.03, 55.05, 55.06 |
| 21-3107 | 56.05, 68.09, | 21-3302(b) | 55.04 |
| 21-3107(2) | 55.01 | 21-3302(d), (e) | 55.03 |
| 21-3109 | 52.02, 52.03, 52.04, | 21-3303 | 55.09 |
| 21-3110(8) | 53.00, 54.20 | 21-3303(c) | 55.10 |
| 21-3110(24) | 53.00 | 21-3401 | 56.01, 56.02, 56.02-A |
| 21-3201 | 55.03 | 21-3402 ... | 55.01, 56.03, 56.03-A |
| 21-3201(a), (b) | 54.01-A | 21-3403 | 56.05 |
| 21-3201(b), (c) | 56.04 | 21-3404 | 56.06 |
| 21-3202 | 54.02 | 21-3404(b) | 64.01, 64.07-A |
| 21-3203(1) | 54.03 | 21-3405 | 56.07 |
| 21-3203(2) | 54.04 | 21-3405a | 56.07-A |
| 21-3204 | 54.01 | 21-3405b | 56.07-B |
| 21-3205(1) | 54.05 | 21-3406 | 56.08 |
| 21-3205(2) | 54.06 | 21-3407(1) | 56.10 |
| 21-3205(3) | 54.07 | 21-3408 | 56.12 |
| 21-3206(1), (2) | 54.08 | 21-3409 | 56.13 |
| 21-3207(1) | 54.09 | 21-3410 | 56.14 |
| 21-3208(1) | 54.11 | 21-3411 | 56.15 |
| 21-3208(2) | 54.12, 54.12-A, 54.12-A-1 | 21-3412 | 56.16 |
| 21-3209 | 54.13 | 21-3412a | 56.16-A |
| 21-3210 | 54.14 | 21-3413 | 56.17 |
| 21-3211 | 54.17 | 21-3414 | 56.18 |

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|----------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------|--|
| 21-3415 | 56.19 | 21-3503(b) | 57.05-B |
| 21-3416 | 56.20 | 21-3504 | 57.06, 57.18 |
| 21-3417 | 56.21 | 21-3504(a)(3) | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09 |
| 21-3418 | 56.22 | 21-3504(b) | 57.06-A |
| 21-3419a | 56.23-B | 21-3505 | 57.07, 57.18 |
| 21-3419 | 56.23, 56.23-A | 21-3505(b) | 57.07-A |
| 21-3420 | 56.24 | 21-3506 | 57.08, 57.08-A |
| 21-3421 | 56.25 | 21-3506(a)(1), (2) | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09 |
| 21-3422 | 56.26 | 21-3506(a)(3) | 57.08-B |
| 21-3422a | 56.26-A, 56.26-C | 21-3506(a)(3)(C) | 57.26 |
| 21-3423 | 56.27 | 21-3506(b) | 57.08-C |
| 21-3424 | 56.28 | 21-3507 | 57.09 |
| 21-3425 | 56.29 | 21-3508 | 57.10, 57.18 |
| 21-3426 | 56.30 | 21-3509 | 57.11 |
| 21-3427 | 56.31 | 21-3510 | 57.12 |
| 21-3428 | 56.32 | 21-3511 | 57.13 |
| 21-3430 | 56.33, 56.34 | 21-3512 | 57.14 |
| 21-3431 | 56.18-A | 21-3513 | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09, 57.15, 57.15-A |
| 21-3433 | 56.35 | 21-3514 | 57.16 |
| 21-3434 | 56.36 | 21-3515 | 57.17 |
| 21-3435 | 56.40 | 21-3516 | 57.12-A |
| 21-3436 | 56.37 | 21-3516(a)(5), (6) | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09 |
| 21-3436(b) | 56.38 | 21-3517 | 57.18, 57.19 |
| 21-3437 | 56.37 | 21-3518 | 57.18 |
| 21-3437(b) | 56.38 | 21-3518(a)(1) | 57.20 |
| 21-3438 | 56.39 | 21-3518(a)(2) | 57.23 |
| 21-3439 | 56.00, 56.00-A | 21-3518(a)(3) | 57.24, 57.25 |
| 21-3439(a)(6) | 56.00-A | 21-3518(b) | 57.21 |
| 21-3442 | 56.06-A | 21-3518(c) | 57.22 |
| 21-3443 | 56.16-B | 21-3519 | 57.12-B |
| 21-3446 | 56.43 | 21-3520 | 57.26 |
| 21-3447 | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09, 56.44 | 21-3522 | 57.27 |
| 21-3448 | 56.16-C | 21-3523 | 57.12-C |
| 21-3449 | 55.01, 55.03 55.09, 60.01-A | 21-3601(a) | 58.01 |
| 21-3449(c) | 60.01-A | 21-3601(b) | 58.02 |
| 21-3450 | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09 | 21-3602 | 58.03 |
| 21-3501 | 57.02 | 21-3603 | 57.26, 58.04 |
| 21-3501(2) | 57.18 | 21-3604 | 58.05 |
| 21-3502 | 57.01 | 21-3604a | 58.05-A |
| 21-3502(a)(1)(C) | 57.26 | 21-3605(a)(1) | 58.06 |
| 21-3502(a)(2) | 55.01, 55.03, 55.09 | 21-3605(b)(1) | 58.07 |
| 21-3502(b) | 57.01-A | 21-3606 | 58.08 |
| 21-3503 | 57.05, 57.18 | | |

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------|
| 21-3607 | 58.09 | 21-3708 | 59.08, 59.09 |
| 21-3608(a) | 58.10 | 21-3709 | 59.10 |
| 21-3608(b) | 58.10-A | 21-3710(a)(1), (2) | 59.11 |
| 21-3608a | 58.10-B | 21-3710(a)(3) | 59.12 |
| 21-3609 | 58.11 | 21-3711 | 59.13 |
| 21-3610 | 58.12 | 21-3712 | 59.14 |
| 21-3610(d) | 58.12-C | 21-3713 | 59.15 |
| 21-3610b | 58.12-B | 21-3714 | 59.16 |
| 21-3610c | 58.12-E | 21-3715 | 59.17 |
| 21-3612 | 58.14 | 21-3716 | 59.18 |
| 21-36a01(b) | 67.35 | 21-3717 | 59.19 |
| 21-36a01(f) | 67.40 | 21-3718 | 59.20-A, 59.21-A |
| 21-36a03 | 55.01, 67.31 | 21-3718(a)(1) | 59.20 |
| 21-36a03(a) | 67.35 | 21-3718(a)(2) | 59.21 |
| 21-36a05(a) | 67.32, 67.35 | 21-3719 | 59.22 |
| 21-36a05(b) | 67.33, 67.35 | 21-3720(a)(1) | 59.23 |
| 21-36a06 | 67.34 | 21-3720(a)(2) | 59.24 |
| 21-36a06(a), (b) | 67.35 | 21-3721 | 59.25, 59.33-B |
| 21-36a07 | 67.49 | 21-3721(a)(2) | 59.25-A |
| 21-36a08(a) | 64.16 | 21-3722(a)(1) | 59.26 |
| 21-36a08(b) | 64.17-A | 21-3722(a)(2) | 59.27 |
| 21-36a09(a) | 67.41 | 21-3724(a), (b), (c), (f) | 59.28 |
| 21-36a09(b) | 67.36 | 21-3724(d), (e) | 59.29 |
| 21-36a09(c) | 67.48 | 21-3725 | 59.30 |
| 21-36a09(d) | 67.42 | 21-3726 | 59.31 |
| 21-36a10(a)(1) | 67.43 | 21-3727 | 59.32 |
| 21-36a10(a)(2) | 67.44 | 21-3728 | 59.33, 59.33-B |
| 21-36a10(b) | 67.37 | 21-3728(b) | 59.33-C |
| 21-36a10(c), (d) | 67.38 | 21-3729(a)(1) | 59.34 |
| 21-36a11 | 67.39 | 21-3729(a)(2) | 59.35 |
| 21-36a13(a), (b) | 67.45 | 21-3729(a)(3) | 59.36 |
| 21-36a14 | 67.46 | 21-3730 | 59.37 |
| 21-36a14(c) | 67.47 | 21-3731(a) | 59.38 |
| 21-36a16 | 67.50 | 21-3731(a)(2) | 59.38-A |
| 21-3701 | 59.01, 59.01-B, 59.01-C, 59.01-D | 21-3732 | 59.39 |
| 21-3701(a)(4) | 59.01-A | 21-3733 | 59.40 |
| 21-3702 | 54.01-B | 21-3734(a)(1) | 59.41 |
| 21-3703 | 59.02 | 21-3734(a)(2) | 59.42 |
| 21-3704 | 59.03 | 21-3734(a)(3) | 59.43 |
| 21-3705 | 59.04 | 21-3735 | 59.44 |
| 21-3706 | 59.05 | 21-3736(a)(1), (2) | 59.45 |
| 21-3707 | 59.06 | 21-3736(a)(3) | 59.46 |
| 21-3707(b) | 59.06-A, 59.06-B | 21-3737 | 59.47 |
| 21-3707(c) | 59.07 | 21-3738 | 59.48 |
| | | 21-3739 | 59.49 |

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|----------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|------------------|
| 21-3740 | 59.50 | 21-3814 | 60.15 |
| 21-3741 | 59.51 | 21-3815 | 60.16 |
| 21-3742(a) | 59.55 | 21-3816 | 60.17 |
| 21-3742(b) | 59.54 | 21-3817 | 60.18 |
| 21-3742(c) | 59.53 | 21-3818 | 60.19 |
| 21-3742(d) | 59.52 | 21-3819 | 60.20 |
| 21-3743 | 59.56 | 21-3820 | 60.21 |
| 21-3744 | 59.56 | 21-3821 | 60.22 |
| 21-3748 | 59.58 | 21-3822 | 60.23 |
| 21-3748(c) | 59.59 | 21-3823 | 60.24 |
| 21-3749 | 59.58-A | 21-3824 | 60.25 |
| 21-3750 | 59.60 | 21-3825 | 60.26 |
| 21-3752 | 59.57 | 21-3826 | 60.27 |
| 21-3753 | 59.62 | 21-3827 | 60.28 |
| 21-3754(a) | 59.63 | 21-3828 | 60.29 |
| 21-3754(b) | 59.63-A | 21-3830 | 60.30, 60.30-A |
| 21-3755(b)(1)(B) | 59.64 | 21-3832 | 60.06-A |
| 21-3755(b)(3) | 59.64-A | 21-3833 | 60.06-B |
| 21-3755(d) | 59.64-B | 21-3838 | 60.06-C |
| 21-3756 | 59.63-B | 21-3839 | 60.31 |
| 21-3757(b) | 59.65-A | 21-3840 | 60.32 |
| 21-3757(c) | 59.65-B | 21-3841 | 60.33, 60.34 |
| 21-3757(d) | 59.65-C | 21-3842 | 60.35 |
| 21-3757(e) | 59.65-D | 21-3843 | 60.36 |
| 21-3757(f) | 59.65-E | 21-3846 | 60.40 |
| 21-3757(g) | 59.65-F | 21-3847 | 60.41 |
| 21-3761 | 59.25-B | 21-3901 | 61.01 |
| 21-3762 | 59.66 | 21-3902 | 61.02 |
| 21-3763 | 59.68, 68.11-A | 21-3903 | 61.03, 61.04 |
| 21-3764 | 59.67, 59.67-A, 59.67-B | 21-3904 | 61.05 |
| 21-3801(a) | 60.01 | 21-3905 | 61.06 |
| 21-3802 | 60.02 | 21-3906 | 61.07 |
| 21-3803 | 60.03, 60.10 | 21-3907 | 61.08 |
| 21-3804 | 60.04 | 21-3908 | 61.09 |
| 21-3805 | 60.05 | 21-3909 | 61.10 |
| 21-3806 | 60.06 | 21-3910 | 61.11 |
| 21-3807 | 60.07 | 21-3911 | 61.12 |
| 21-3808 | 60.08, 60.09 | 21-4001 | 62.01 |
| 21-3809 | 60.10, 60.11, 60.12 | 21-4001(c) | 62.02 |
| 21-3810 | 60.10, 60.11 | 21-4002 | 62.03, 62.04 |
| 21-3811 | 60.12 | 21-4003 | 62.05 |
| 21-3812(a), (b) | 60.13 | 21-4004 | 62.06, 62.07 |
| 21-3812(c) | 60.14 | 21-4005 | 62.08 |
| 21-3812(d) | 60.14-A | 21-4006 | 62.09 |
| 21-3813 | 60.15 | 21-4007 | 62.10 |

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|--|------------------------|----------------------------|--|
| 21-4018(a) | 62.13 | 21-4301 | 65.01, 65.05, |
| 21-4018(d) | 62.13-A | 21-4301(b) | 65.04 |
| 21-4101 | 63.01 | 21-4301a | 65.02, 65.04, 65.05-A |
| 21-4102 | 63.02 | 21-4302 | 65.07 |
| 21-4103 | 63.03 | 21-4303 | 65.06 |
| 21-4104 | 63.04 | 21-4303a | 65.06-A |
| 21-4105 | 63.05 | 21-4304 | 65.08 |
| 21-4106 | 63.06, 63.07 | 21-4305 | 65.09 |
| 21-4107 | 63.07 | 21-4306 | 65.10 |
| 21-4108 | 63.08 | 21-4306(b) | 65.11 |
| 21-4109 | 63.09 | 21-4306(d), (e) | 65.10-A |
| 21-4110 | 63.10 | 21-4307 | 65.12 |
| 21-4111 | 63.11, 63.12, 63.13 | 21-4308 | 65.13 |
| 21-4113 | 63.14 | 21-4309 | 65.14 |
| 21-4114 | 63.15 | 21-4310 | 65.15 |
| 21-4201(a)(1) through (5) . | 64.02, 64.03 | 21-4310(b) | 65.16 |
| 21-4201(a)(6), (7), (8) | 64.01, 64.03 | 21-4312 | 65.17 |
| 21-4201(a)(9) | 64.03 | 21-4315 | 65.18, 65.19 |
| 21-4201(b) through (i) | 64.01, 64.02, 64.04 | 21-4317 | 65.20 |
| 21-4202 | 64.03 | 21-4318 | 65.21 |
| 21-4203 | 64.05 | 21-4401 | 66.01 |
| 21-4204(a)(1), (5), (6) | 64.07 | 21-4402 | 66.02 |
| 21-4204(a)(2) | 64.02, 64.03 | 21-4403 | 66.03 |
| 21-4204(a)(2), (3), (4)(A), (4)(B), (7) | 64.06 | 21-4404 | 66.04 |
| 21-4204a | 64.07-B, 64.07-C | 21-4405 | 66.05 |
| 21-4205 | 64.08 | 21-4406 | 66.06 |
| 21-4207 | 64.09 | 21-4407 | 66.07 |
| 21-4208 | 64.10 | 21-4408 | 66.08 |
| 21-4209 | 64.11 | 21-4409 | 66.09 |
| 21-4209a | 64.11-A | 21-4410 | 66.10 |
| 21-4209a(b) | 64.11-B | 21-4619(c) | 57.12-A |
| 21-4209b | 64.10-A | 21-4624 | 56.00 |
| 21-4210 | 64.12 | 21-4624(a), (b), (c) | 56.00-B, 56.01-A |
| 21-4211 | 64.13 | 21-4624(b) | 56.01-A, 68.01-A |
| 21-4212 | 64.14 | 21-4624(c) | 56.00-C, 56.00-D, 56.01-C |
| 21-4213 | 64.15 | 21-4624(e) | 56.00-E, 56.00-G, 56.00-H, 56.01-F, 56.01-G, 68.14, 68.14-A, 68.14-B, 68.17 |
| 21-4215 | 64.17 | 21-4625 | 56.00, 56.00-C, 56.01-B, 56.01-D |
| 21-4216 | 64.18 | 21-4626 . | 56.00, 56.00-D, 56.01-C |
| 21-4217 | 64.02-A | | |
| 21-4218 | 64.07-A | | |
| 21-4219 | 64.02-A-1, 64.02-B | | |

| Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number | Statutory Section | PIK 3d Number |
|------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-------------------------|
| 21-4628 | 68.14-A | 65-4151 | 67.18-C |
| 21-4643 | 55.01 | 65-4152 | 67.17 |
| 21-4710 | 56.22 | 65-4153 | 67.18, 67.18-A |
| 21-4716 | 71.01 | 65-4154 | 67.19 |
| 21-4717 | 71.01 | 65-4155 | 67.20 |
| 21-4718 | 71.01 <i>et seq.</i> | 65-4155(b) | 67.20-A |
| 22-2205(5) | 60.10 | 65-4159 | 55.01, 67.21, 67.21-A |
| 22-3204 | 52.07 | 65-4159(a), (b) | 55.03, 67.26 |
| 22-3211 | 52.05, 52.12 | 65-4160 | 67.13 |
| 22-3212 | 52.05 | 65-4160(e) | 67.26 |
| 22-3213 | 52.05 | 65-4161 | 67.13, 67.13-B, 67.13-C |
| 22-3217 | 52.05 | 65-4161(f) | 67.26 |
| 22-3218 | 52.19, 54.17-A | 65-4162 | 67.16 |
| 22-3220 | 54.10, 60.10 | 65-4162(c) | 67.26 |
| 22-3221 | 68.06 | 65-4163 | 67.14, 67.15 |
| 22-3403(3) | 51.02 | 65-4163(d) | 67.26 |
| 22-3404 | 62.11, 62.11-A, 62.12 | 65-4164 | 67.23 |
| 22-3414(3) | 51.01, 52.01, 55.01 | 65-4167 | 59.69 |
| 22-3415 | 52.09 | 65-7006(a) | 67.27 |
| 22-3421 | 68.01, 68.02, 68.09-B | 65-7006(b) | 67.28 |
| 22-3428 | 54.10-A | 65-7006(c) | 67.29 |
| 22-4901 | 64.19 | 65-7006(d) | 67.30 |
| 32-1013(a) | 59.33-A | 74-8702 | 65.35 |
| 36-206 | 59.61 | 74-8716(a), (f), (g) | 65.30 |
| 38-1601 <i>et seq.</i> | 60.10 | 74-8716(b) | 65.31 |
| 39-702(d) | 59.01-B | 74-8717 | 65.32 |
| 39-720 | 59.01-B | 74-8718 | 65.33 |
| 50-718 | 62.15 | 74-8719 | 65.19, 65.34 |
| 50-719 | 62.14 | 74-8802 | 65.52 |
| 59-29a01 | 57.40 | 74-8810 | 65.51 |
| 59-29a02 | 57.41 | 74-9801 <i>et seq.</i> | 65.36 |
| 59-29a07 | 57.42 | 74-9809 | 65.36 |
| 60-401(d) | 52.02 | 79-5201 <i>et seq.</i> | 67.51 |
| 60-439 | 52.13 | | |
| 60-455 | 52.06, 67.13-D | | |
| 60-460(i) | 55.03 | | |
| 60-460(i)(2) | 55.07 | | |
| 60-460(dd) | 52.21 | | |
| 65-4101(bb) | 67.26 | | |
| 65-4113 | 67.23 | | |
| 65-4127a | 67.16 | | |
| 65-4141 | 67.22 | | |
| 65-4142 | 67.25 | | |
| 65-4150(c) | 67.18-B | | |
| 65-4150(e) | 67.18, 67.18-B | | |

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

52.02 BURDEN OF PROOF, PRESUMPTION OF INNOCENCE, REASONABLE DOUBT

The State has the burden to prove the defendant is guilty. The defendant is not required to prove (he)(she) is not guilty. You must presume that (he)(she) is not guilty unless you are convinced from the evidence that (he)(she) is guilty.

The test you must use in determining whether the defendant is guilty or not guilty is this: If you have a reasonable doubt as to the truth of any of the claims required to be proved by the State, you must find the defendant not guilty. If you have no reasonable doubt as to the truth of each of the claims required to be proved by the State, you should find the defendant guilty.

Notes on Use

This instruction must be given in each criminal case and should follow the element instructions for the crime charged. See K.S.A. 21-3109 on presumption of innocence and reasonable doubt, and K.S.A. 60-401(d) on burden of proof.

This instruction does not need to be repeated for separate offenses. *State v. Peoples*, 227 Kan. 127, 135, 605 P.2d 135 (1980). The State's burden, however, should be mentioned when a rebuttable presumption is utilized. See *State v. Johnson*, 233 Kan. 981, 986, 666 P.2d 706 (1983); *State v. Marsh*, 9 Kan. App. 2d 608, 612, 684 P.2d 459 (1984).

No separate instruction should be given relating to presumption of innocence and reasonable doubt. (See Committee's recommendations under PIK 3d 52.03 and 52.04.)

Comment

This version of the instruction complies with the recommendation of the Supreme Court in *State v. Wilkerson*, 278 Kan. 147, 91 P.3d 1181 (2004). Prior versions of this instruction should not be used. See *State v. Gallegos*, 286 Kan. 869, 877, 190 P.3d 232 (2008).

This instruction accurately reflects the law of this State and properly advises the jury of the burden of proof, the presumption of innocence and reasonable doubt. *State v. Beck*, 32 Kan. App. 2d 784, 88 P.3d 1233 (2004).

The current version of PIK 3d 52.02 was approved in *State v. Gallegos*, 286 Kan. 869, 877, 190 P.3d 226 (2008).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

In *State v. Walker*, 276 Kan. 939, 955-956, 80 P.3d 1132 (2003), the trial court, in response to a jury question, instructed the jury that reasonable doubt is “such a doubt as a juror is able to give a reason for.” The Supreme Court found this definition to be improper. The court reiterated the language in *State v. Acree*, 22 Kan. App. 2d 350, 356, 916 P.2d 61 (1996): “Efforts to define reasonable doubt, other than as provided in PIK Crim. 3d 52.02, usually leads to a hopeless thicket of redundant phrases and legalese, which tends to obfuscate rather than assist the jury in the discharge of its duty.”

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

52.08 AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES - BURDEN OF PROOF

The defendant raises (describe the defense claimed) as a defense. Evidence in support of this defense should be considered by you in determining whether the State has met its burden of proving that the defendant is guilty. The State's burden of proof does not shift to the defendant.

Notes on Use

This instruction should be given in connection with the instruction defining the applicable defense. See *e.g.*,

- 54.03 Ignorance or Mistake of Fact
- 54.04 Ignorance or Mistake of Law - Reasonable Belief
- 54.11 Intoxication - Involuntary
- 54.13 Compulsion
- 54.14 Entrapment
- 54.17 Use of Force in Defense of a Person
- 54.18 Use of Force in Defense of a Dwelling
- 54.19 Use of Force in Defense of Property Other Than a Dwelling
- 55.04 Conspiracy - Withdrawal as a Defense
- 55.10 Criminal Solicitation - Defense
- 56.34 Defense to Disclosing Information Obtained in Preparing Tax Returns
- 56.38 Affirmative Defense to Mistreatment of a Dependent Adult
- 57.01-A Rape—Defense of Marriage
- 57.05-B Affirmative Defense to Indecent Liberties With a Child
- 57.06-A Affirmative Defense to Aggravated Indecent Liberties With a Child
- 57.07-A Affirmative Defense to Criminal Sodomy
- 57.08-C Affirmative Defense to Aggravated Criminal Sodomy
- 58.02 Affirmative Defense to Bigamy
- 58.10-A Affirmative Defense to Endangering a Child
- 58.12-C Furnishing Alcoholic Liquor to a Minor - Defense
- 58.12-D Furnishing Cereal Malt Beverage to a Minor - Defense
- 59.07 Worthless Check - Defenses
- 59.33-B Criminal Hunting—Defense
- 59.59 Piracy of Recordings - Defenses
- 59.64-A Computer Crime - Defense
- 61.04 Compensation for Past Official Acts - Defense
- 62.02 Eavesdropping - Defense of Public Utility Employee
- 62.07 Criminal Defamation - Truth as a Defense
- 62.12 Unlawful Smoking - Defense of Smoking in Designated Smoking Area
- 64.02-B Criminal Discharge of a Firearm - Affirmative Defense

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- 64.04 Criminal Use of Weapons—Affirmative Defense
- 64.07-C Criminal Possession of a Firearm by a Juvenile - Affirmative Defenses
- 64.11-B Criminal Possession of Explosives - Defense
- 65.05 Promoting Obscenity - Affirmative Defenses
- 65.05-A Promoting Obscenity to a Minor - Affirmative Defenses
- 65.10-A Dealing in Gambling Devices - Defense
- 65.12-A Possession of a Gambling Device - Defense
- 65.16 Cruelty to Animals - Defense

Comment

State v. Wilson, 240 Kan. 607, 610, 731 P.2d 306 (1987), held it was error to delete from this instruction the sentence, "The State's burden of proof does not shift to the defendant."

In *State v. Crabtree*, 248 Kan. 33, 40, 805 P.2d 1 (1991), the Court reaffirmed that "P.I.K. Crim. {3d} 52.08 should be given whenever an affirmative defense is asserted in a criminal case." However, the Court went on to hold that if other instructions such as P.I.K. 52.02 are given and these instructions make it clear that the burden of proof is on the State, then the failure to give 52.08 is not clearly erroneous. This was reemphasized in *State v. Cooperwood*, 282 Kan. 572, 147 P.3d 125 (2006).

Under the Kansas Securities Act, the defendant in a securities violation prosecution has the burden of producing evidence to support the affirmative defenses set forth in K.S.A. 17-1262. However, the provisions of K.S.A. 17-1272 do not unconstitutionally shift the burden of proof to the defendant to disprove intent. *State v. Kershner*, 15 Kan. App. 2d 17, 19, 801 P.2d 68 (1990) and *State v. Ribadeneira*, 15 Kan. App. 2d 734, 817 P.2d 1105 (1991).

Alibi is not an affirmative defense. *State v. Holloman*, 17 Kan. App. 2d 279, 837 P.2d 826 (1992).

"[A] true affirmative defense does not serve to disprove an essential element of the crime, but merely consists of facts which might exonerate a defendant." *State v. Kershner*, 15 Kan. App. 2d at 19.

Killing another in the heat of passion or upon a sudden quarrel is not an affirmative defense, and the trial court was not required to give PIK 3d 52.08. *State v. Saenz*, 271 Kan. 339, 353, 22 P.3d 151 (2001).

A defendant is entitled to an instruction on a theory of defense only when there is evidence, viewed in the light most favorable to the defendant, sufficient to justify a finding in accordance with defendant's theory. *State v. Anderson*, 287 Kan. 325, 334, 197 P.3d 409 (2008).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CHAPTER 54.00

PRINCIPLES OF CRIMINAL LIABILITY

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Inference Of Intent | 54.01 |
| General Criminal Intent | 54.01-A |
| Statutory Presumption Of Intent To Deprive | 54.01-B |
| Criminal Intent - Ignorance Of Statute Or Age Of | |
| Minor Is Not A Defense | 54.02 |
| Ignorance Or Mistake Of Fact | 54.03 |
| Ignorance Or Mistake Of Law - Reasonable Belief | 54.04 |
| Responsibility For Crimes Of Another | 54.05 |
| Responsibility For Crimes Of Another - Crime Not | |
| Intended | 54.06 |
| Responsibility For Crime Of Another - Actor Not | |
| Prosecuted | 54.07 |
| Corporations - Criminal Responsibility For Acts | |
| Of Agents | 54.08 |
| Individual Responsibility For Corporation Crime | 54.09 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect (For Crimes Committed | |
| Prior to January 1, 1996) | 54.10 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect (For Crimes | |
| Committed January 1, 1996 or Thereafter) | 54.10 |
| Mental Disease Or Defect - Commitment (For | |
| Crimes Committed Prior to January 1, 1996) | 54.10-A |
| Mental Disease Or Defect—Commitment (For | |
| Crimes Committed January 1, 1996 Or Thereafter) . | 54.10-A |
| Intoxication - Involuntary | 54.11 |
| Voluntary Intoxication - General Intent Crime | 54.12 |
| Voluntary Intoxication—Specific Intent Crime | 54.12-A |
| Voluntary Intoxication—Particular State Of Mind | 54.12-A-1 |
| Diminished Mental Capacity | 54.12-B |
| Compulsion | 54.13 |
| Entrapment | 54.14 |

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

| | |
|--|---------|
| Procuring Agent | 54.14-A |
| Condonation | 54.15 |
| Restitution | 54.16 |
| Use Of Force In Defense Of A Person | 54.17 |
| No Duty to Retreat | 54.17-A |
| Use Of Force In Defense Of A Dwelling, Place of Work, Or Occupied Vehicle | 54.18 |
| Use of Force In Defense Of Property Other Than A Dwelling, Place of Work, Or Occupied Vehicle | 54.19 |
| Forcible Felon Not Entitled To Use Force | 54.20 |
| Provocation Of First Force As Excuse For Retaliation ... | 54.21 |
| Initial Aggressor's Use Of Force | 54.22 |
| Law Enforcement Officer Or Private Person Summoned To Assist—Use Of Force In Making Arrest | 54.23 |
| Private Person's Use Of Force In Making Arrest—Not Summoned By Law Enforcement Officer | 54.24 |
| Use Of Force In Resisting Arrest | 54.25 |

54.12-A VOLUNTARY INTOXICATION—SPECIFIC INTENT CRIME

Voluntary intoxication may be a defense to the charge of (specific intent crime charged), where the evidence indicates that such intoxication impaired a defendant's mental faculties to the extent that (he)(she) was incapable of forming the necessary intent (set out specific intent element of the crime).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3208(2).

Comment

"Where the crime charged requires a specific intent, voluntary intoxication may be a defense and an instruction thereon is required where there is evidence to support that defense." *State v. Sterling*, 235 Kan. 526, Syl. ¶ 2, 680 P.2d 301 (1984). See also *State v. Keeler*, 238 Kan. 356, 710 P.2d 1279 (1985); *State v. Shehan*, 242 Kan. 127, 744 P.2d 824 (1987); *State v. Gadelkarim*, 247 Kan. 505, 508, 802 P.2d 507 (1990).

"The distinction between a general intent crime and a crime of specific intent is whether, in addition to the intent required by K.S.A. 21-3201, the statute defining the crime in question identifies or requires a further particular intent which must accompany the prohibited acts." *State v. Bruce*, 255 Kan. 388, 394, 874 P.2d 1165 (1994).

"When the defense of voluntary intoxication is asserted in a criminal trial, the issue concerning the level of the defendant's intoxication is a question of fact for the jury." *State v. Falke*, 237 Kan. 668, Syl. ¶ 10, 703 P.2d 1362 (1985).

"A defendant in a criminal case may rely upon evidence of voluntary intoxication to show a lack of specific intent even though he also relies upon other defenses inconsistent therewith." *State v. Shehan*, 242 Kan. 127, 744 P.2d 824 (1987).

"To require the giving of an instruction on voluntary intoxication there must be some evidence of intoxication upon which a jury might find that a defendant's mental faculties were impaired to the extent that he was incapable of forming the necessary specific intent required to commit the crime." *Id.*

State v. Kessler, 276 Kan. 202, 73 P.3d 761 (2003), found no error in the failure to instruct on voluntary intoxication in a prosecution for aggravated indecent liberties, even though the State offered evidence that defendant was a heavy drinker who once had urinated upon his son while defendant was sleeping and lost control of his bladder. Defendant did not testify and put forth no evidence to suggest he was intoxicated at the time of the alleged acts or that his mental faculties were impaired on the nights in question.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Evidence of intoxication of defendant 5-6 hours after the defendant's last contact with victim did not warrant an instruction on voluntary intoxication. *State v. Smith*, 254 Kan. 144, 864 P.2d 709 (1993).

Where a defendant relies on evidence of voluntary intoxication to show lack of a required state of mind, the instruction on voluntary intoxication should include reference to the state of mind. Premeditation is a state of mind and a necessary element of the offense of premeditated murder. *State v. Ludlow*, 256 Kan. 139, 883 P.2d 1144 (1994).

Where the defendant is charged with murder in the first degree, or murder in the second degree committed intentionally, voluntary intoxication may be a defense where such intoxication impaired the defendant's mental faculties to the extent that he was incapable of premeditation or forming the necessary intent to kill. In such a case there must be proof that the defendant was intoxicated to such an extent that he was not conscious of what he was doing or that he was not aware of what he was doing. *State v. Cravatt*, 267 Kan. 314, 979 P.2d 679 (1999).

Even when it is appropriate to give this instruction in a prosecution for premeditated first-degree murder or intentional second-degree murder, evidence of voluntary intoxication *alone* will not justify an instruction on unintentional but reckless second-degree murder as a lesser included offense. *State v. Drennan*, 278 Kan. 704, 101 P.3d 1218 (2004); *State v. Cavaness*, 278 Kan. 469, 101 P.3d 717 (2004); *State v. Jones*, 283 Kan. 186, 207-210, 151 P.3d 22 (2007).

In *State v. Kleypas*, 272 Kan. 894, 943-7, 40 P.3d 139 (2001), the Supreme Court considered and rejected the defendant's contentions that the trial court's voluntary intoxication instruction based upon PIK 54.12-A changed voluntary intoxication into an affirmative defense and prohibited the jury from aggregating intoxication with other evidence of mental disorder which also affected the defendant's capacity to form the necessary intent.

In *State v. Bradford*, 272 Kan. 523, 535, 34 P.3d 434 (2001), the voluntary intoxication defense was applicable to both intent and state of mind elements of multiple charges, including capital murder, first degree murder, felony murder and aggravated burglary. The trial court altered the final two lines of the instruction so that it read: "was incapable of forming the necessary [premeditation or intent to kill...or intent to commit the underlying felonies]."

Bradford rejected defendant's claim that this instruction is inconsistent with K.S.A. 21-3208, noting that the legislature has not chosen to modify the Court's interpretation of the statute. The Court also found no error in the trial court's failure to modify this instruction to make voluntary intoxication one factor out of several for the jury to consider when determining if he was capable of the requisite intent or state of mind. There was no evidence in the record that defendant was of low intelligence or that any other aspect of his character or background affected his ability to form the requisite intent.

54.12-A-1 VOLUNTARY INTOXICATION—PARTICULAR STATE OF MIND

Voluntary intoxication may be a defense to the charge of (particular state of mind crime) where the evidence indicates that such intoxication impaired a defendant's mental faculties to the extent that (he)(she) was incapable of forming the necessary state of mind (set out particular state of mind element of crime).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3208(2).

Comment

Where a defendant relies on evidence of voluntary intoxication to show lack of a required state of mind, the instruction on voluntary intoxication should include reference to the state of mind. Premeditation is a state of mind and a necessary element of the offense of premeditated murder. *State v. Ludlow*, 256 Kan. 139, 883 P.2d 1144 (1994).

In *State v. Bradford*, 272 Kan. 523, 535, 34 P.3d 434 (2001), the voluntary intoxication defense was applicable to both intent and state of mind elements of multiple charges, including capital murder, first degree murder, felony murder and aggravated burglary. The trial court altered the final two lines of the instruction so that it read: “was incapable of forming the necessary [premeditation or intent to kill...or intent to commit the underlying felonies].”

Bradford rejected defendant’s claim that this instruction is inconsistent with K.S.A. 21-3208, noting that the legislature has not chosen to modify the Court’s interpretation of the statute. The Court also found no error in the trial court’s failure to modify this instruction to make voluntary intoxication one factor out of several for the jury to consider when determining if he was capable of the requisite intent or state of mind. There was no evidence in the record that defendant was of low intelligence or that any other aspect of his character or background affected his ability to form the requisite intent.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.12-B DIMINISHED MENTAL CAPACITY

Diminished mental capacity [not amounting to insanity] may be considered in determining whether the defendant was capable of forming the necessary intent (set out specific element of the crime).

Notes on Use

This instruction may be used when there is some evidence of diminished mental capacity. The clause in brackets should be included when the defense of insanity has also been raised. This instruction is applicable only to crimes committed before January 1, 1996.

Comment

In *State v. Jackson*, 238 Kan. 793, 714 P.2d 1368 (1986), the Supreme Court expressly recognized the doctrine of diminished capacity. The Court cautioned that evidence of diminished capacity is "admissible only for the limited purpose of negating specific intent and is not a substitute for a plea of insanity." 238 Kan. at 798.

While a trial court is not required to instruct on diminished capacity, the "better practice" is to instruct on diminished capacity where necessary to inform the jury of the effect of defendant's diminished capacity on the specific intent required for the crime charged. *State v. Maas*, 242 Kan. 44, 52, 744 P.2d 1222 (1987). *State v. Pioletti*, 246 Kan. 49, 59, 785 P.2d 963 (1990), reiterated that the decision whether or not to give an instruction on diminished capacity is a matter of judicial discretion. See also, *State v. Cady*, 248 Kan. 743, 748, 811 P.2d 1130 (1991); *State v. Borman*, 264 Kan. 476, 482, 956 P.2d 1325 (1998).

The complete defense of insanity does not have to be asserted in order to claim diminished capacity. Moreover, mere personality characteristics, such as poor impulse control, a short temper, frustration, feelings of dependency, "snapping", lack of concern for the rights of other people, etc., do not constitute a mental disease or defect bringing the doctrine of diminished capacity into play. *State v. Wilburn*, 249 Kan. 678, 686, 822 P.2d 609 (1991). See also, *State v. Borman*, 264 Kan. 476, 481, 956 P.2d 1325 (1998).

Whether notice of a defense of diminished mental capacity is required under K.S.A. 22-3219 has not been determined in any published decision. As amended in 1989, that statute requires notice of intent to assert the defense of insanity "or other defense involving the presence of mental disease or defect."

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.16 RESTITUTION

It is not a defense that the defendant at the time of the trial (has restored) (intends to restore) any property taken or its value to the owner.

Comment

Our case law has principally involved cases of embezzlement. See *State v. Taylor*, 140 Kan. 663, 38 P.2d 680 (1934); *State v. Robinson*, 125 Kan. 365, 263 Pac. 1081 (1928). In the latter case, the Court said: "When one embezzles money or property, the fact that he intends to restore it, or its value, to its owner is not a defense."

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.17 USE OF FORCE IN DEFENSE OF A PERSON

Defendant claims (his)(her) use of force was permitted as (self-defense) (the defense of another person).

Defendant is permitted to (insert one of the choices from below)

- **use physical force against another person [— including using a weapon—] [—including through the actions of another—]**
- **threaten by words or actions to use physical force against another person [—including a threat to cause death or great bodily harm—]**
- **display to another person a (insert the means of force used)**

when and to the extent that it appears to (him)(her) and (he)(she) reasonably believes such (physical force) (threat) (display) is necessary to defend (himself)(herself)(someone else) against the other person's imminent use of unlawful force. Reasonable belief requires both a belief by defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.

[Defendant is permitted to use against another person physical force that is likely to cause death or great bodily harm only when and to the extent that it appears to (him)(her) and (he)(she) reasonably believes such force is necessary to prevent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else) from the other person's imminent use of unlawful force. Reasonable belief requires both a belief by defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

When use of force is permitted as (self-defense) (defense of someone else), there is no requirement to retreat.

[You must presume that a person had a reasonable belief that use of physical force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was necessary to prevent imminent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else) if you find the following:

1. at the time the force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was used, the individual against whom the force was used (insert one of the choices from below)
 - (was unlawfully or forcefully entering) (had unlawfully or forcefully entered) and was presently within the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) of the person using the force; [and]
 - (had removed) (was attempting to remove) a person against that person's will from the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) of the person using the force; [and]
 2. the person using the force knew or had reason to believe (insert the applicable condition described in paragraph 1) [.]
- [; and
3. if the person against whom force was used was a law enforcement officer who (had entered) (was attempting to enter) the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) in the lawful performance of the officer's duties, the person using the force did not know and should not reasonably have known that the person who (entered) (attempted to enter) was a law enforcement officer.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

This presumption may be overcome if you are persuaded beyond a reasonable doubt that the person did not reasonably believe that use of force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was necessary to prevent imminent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3211, 21-3212a, and *State v. Simon*, 231 Kan. 572, 646 P.2d 1119 (1982).

The third paragraph dealing with deadly force is in brackets because it should be given only when there is evidence that defendant used deadly force. When there is undisputed evidence defendant used deadly force, this paragraph should be used in lieu of the second paragraph.

It may be helpful in some cases to insert the names of defendant and the other persons in place of the terms “defendant,” “another person,” and “someone else.”

K.S.A. 21-3220 requires extensive 2010 amendments to the self-defense statutes to be “applied retroactively.” One amendment permits a defendant to assert self-defense when charged with a crime based on a threat to use force when physical force was not used, contrary to the holding in *State v. Hendrix*, 289 Kan. 859, 219 P.3d 40 (2009).

The instruction is not required if the force used by defendant in the claimed self-defense is excessive as a matter of law. *State v. Marks*, 226 Kan. 704, 712-13, 602 P.2d 1344 (1979); *State v. Gayden*, 259 Kan. 69, 910 P.2d 826 (1996). If this instruction is given, PIK 3d 52.08, Affirmative Defenses - Burden of Proof, should be given.

To qualify for an instruction on self-defense, there must be some evidence presented at trial that the defendant reasonably believed force was necessary to defend himself. *State v. Sims*, 265 Kan. 166, 169, 960 P.2d 1271 (1998).

The presumption described in the final paragraphs of the instruction which are in brackets was enacted in 2010 at K.S.A. 21-3212a. When given, the instruction on the presumption should be given after PIK 3d 52.08. The instruction should be given only in a case involving the use of deadly force and only if there is evidence sufficient to find that the case is one described in subparagraph (1). Subparagraph (3) should be used only when the person against whom deadly force was used was a law enforcement officer acting in the lawful performance of the officer’s lawful duties. In such a case, K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(4) makes the presumption inapplicable if the defendant “knows or reasonably should know” that the person was an officer. When defendant’s knowledge is disputed, the jury must resolve that issue to determine whether the presumption arises. K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1)-(3) specifies three other

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

circumstances in which the presumption does not arise. The Committee believes that ordinarily there will not be a factual issue for the jury to resolve regarding subsections K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1)-(3) and that the court should decline to give the instruction when there is no dispute that the circumstance exists. In the rare case in which there is a factual dispute whether the circumstance exists, appropriate language should be substituted for subparagraph (3) of the presumption instruction. For example, in a case involving K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1), subparagraph (3) could read: "the person against whom force was used (did not have a right to be in) (was not a lawful resident of) the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle)."

In certain cases defendant may claim the use of force was justified both as self-defense and as the defense of another person. The first paragraph of this instruction may be modified by inserting "and" between "self-defense" and "the defense of another person." However, the second paragraph must be modified by inserting the word "or" between "(himself)(herself)" and "(another)" to make it clear that the jury may find justification as self-defense alone or as the defense of another person alone and need not find both justifications. *State v. Scott*, 271 Kan. 103, 115, 21 P.3d 516 (2001).

State v. Kirkpatrick, 286 Kan. 329, 184 P.3d 247 (2008), held that it was improper to give a self-defense instruction in a prosecution for felony murder because the underlying felony alleged by the prosecution was the forcible felony of criminal discharge of a weapon at an occupied building. K.S.A. 21-3214(1) does not permit use of force in self-defense by a forcible felon. See PIK 3d 54.20. The dissent in *Kirkpatrick* argued that whether defendant committed a forcible felony was a question for the jury to decide and that it thus was proper to give the self-defense instruction. The majority limits its holding "to the facts of this case," in which "at all times during the events," defendant "and his friends were the aggressors."

Comment

In *State v. Hundley*, 236 Kan. 461, 693 P.2d 475 (1985), the Court disapproved PIK 2d 54.17 in the use of "immediate" in lieu of the statutory "imminent." The Court held it to be reversible error to use the word "immediate" in the self-defense instruction in that it places undue emphasis on the immediate action of the aggressor whereas the nature of the buildup of terror and fear which had been going on over a period of time, particularly in battered spouse instances, may be most relevant. The word "imminent" would describe this defense more accurately, as the definition implies "impending or near at hand, rather than immediate." See also *State v. Hodges*, 239 Kan. 63, 716 P.2d 563 (1986).

There must be an imminently dangerous situation "near at hand" before a defense-of-another instruction should be given. *State v. Hernandez*, 253 Kan. 705, 861 P.2d 814 (1993) (victim's sister was inside place of employment when defendant talked with victim outside); see also *State v. White*, 284 Kan. 333, 161 P.3d 208 (2007).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

The existence of the battered woman syndrome in and of itself does not operate as a defense to murder. In order to instruct a jury on self-defense, there must be some showing of an imminent threat or a confrontational circumstance involving an overt act by an aggressor. *State v. Stewart*, 243 Kan. 639, 763 P.2d 572 (1988).

PIK 2d 54.17 properly instructs the jury on both the subjective and objective standards by which to gauge the justification of use of force. *State v. Wiggins*, 248 Kan. 526, 808 P.2d 1383 (1991).

The defense of self-defense requires both a subjective and a reasonable belief that use of force was necessary. In contrast, voluntary manslaughter is an intentional killing upon an unreasonable belief that self-defense is necessary. K.S.A. 21-3403(b); *State v. Holmes*, 278 Kan. 603, 102 P.3d 406 (2004). The voluntary manslaughter analysis is identical to the first, subjective prong required to justify a self-defense instruction. Even though the court gives an instruction on voluntary manslaughter, it may refuse a self-defense instruction if the evidence does not support a finding of the second, objective prong, that a reasonable person would have perceived the need for the use of force in self-defense. *State v. Gonzalez*, 282 Kan. 73, 106-113, 145 P.3d 18 (2006). *Gonzalez* cited with approval *Tyler v. Nelson*, 163 F.3d 1222 (10th Cir. 1999), which concluded that fulfilling the objective prong requires more than defendant's stated belief and requires evaluation of the evidence in light of the totality of the circumstances.

Because premeditation requires reason and imperfect self-defense requires the absence of reason, it is not error to instruct the jury to consider first-degree premeditated murder before considering imperfect self-defense. *State v. Lawrence*, 281 Kan. 1081, 135 P.3d 1211 (2006).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.17-A NO DUTY TO RETREAT

Comment

This instruction is no longer necessary and has been deleted. K.S.A. 22-3218 was amended in 2010, and the independent standard of “meet force with force” was deleted.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.18 USE OF FORCE IN DEFENSE OF A DWELLING, PLACE OF WORK, OR OCCUPIED VEHICLE

Defendant claims (his)(her) conduct was permitted as a lawful defense of [(his)(her)] (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle).

Defendant is permitted to (insert one of the choices from below)

- use physical force against another person [— including using a weapon—] [— including through the actions of another—]
- threaten by words or actions to use physical force against another person [— including a threat to cause death or great bodily harm—]
- display to another person a (insert the means of force used)

to the extent that it appears to (him)(her) and (he)(she) reasonably believes that such (physical force) (threat) (display) is necessary to prevent the other person from unlawfully (entering into) (remaining in) (damaging) [(his)(her)] (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle). Reasonable belief requires both a belief by defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.

[Defendant is permitted to use physical force that is likely to cause death or great bodily harm to prevent another person from unlawfully (entering into) (remaining in) (damaging) [(his)(her)] (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) only when (he)(she) reasonably believes such force is necessary to prevent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else). Reasonable belief requires both a belief by defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

When use of force is permitted as a lawful defense of [(his)(her)] (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle), there is no requirement to retreat.

[You must presume that a person had a reasonable belief that use of physical force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was necessary to prevent imminent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else) if you find the following:

1. at the time the force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was used, the individual against whom the force was used (insert one of the choices from below)
 - (was unlawfully or forcefully entering) (had unlawfully or forcefully entered) and was presently within the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) of the person using the force; [and]
 - (had removed) (was attempting to remove) a person against that person's will from the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) of the person using the force; [and]
 2. the person using the force knew or had reason to believe (insert the applicable condition described in paragraph 1) [.]
- [; and
3. if the person against whom force was used was a law enforcement officer who (had entered) (was attempting to enter) the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle) in the lawful performance of the officer's duties, the person using the force did not know and should not reasonably have known that the person who (entered) (attempted to enter) was a law enforcement officer.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

This presumption may be overcome if you are persuaded beyond a reasonable doubt that the person did not reasonably believe that use of force likely to cause death or great bodily harm was necessary to prevent imminent death or great bodily harm to (himself) (herself) (someone else).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3212 as amended May 25, 2006. The applicable parenthetical phrase or phrases should be selected. If this instruction is used, PIK 3d 52.08, Affirmative Defenses - Burden of Proof, should be given.

The instruction should not ordinarily be used where the defendant is not the occupant of the dwelling in question. *State v. Alexander*, 268 Kan. 610, 1 P.3d 875 (2000).

The third paragraph dealing with deadly force is in brackets because it should be given only when there is evidence that defendant used deadly force. When there is undisputed evidence defendant used deadly force, this paragraph should be used in lieu of the second paragraph.

It may be helpful in some cases to insert the names of defendant and the other persons in place of the terms “defendant,” “another person,” and “someone else.”

K.S.A. 21-3220 requires extensive 2010 amendments to the self-defense statutes to be “applied retroactively.” One amendment permits a defendant to assert self-defense when charged with a crime based on a threat to use force when physical force was not used, contrary to the holding in *State v. Hendrix*, 289 Kan. 859, 219 P.3d 40 (2009).

The presumption described in the final paragraphs of the instruction which are in brackets was enacted in 2010 at K.S.A. 21-3212a. When given, the instruction on the presumption should be given after PIK 3d 52.08. The instruction should be given only in a case involving the use of deadly force and only if there is evidence sufficient to find that the case is one described in subparagraph (1). Subparagraph (3) should be used only when the person against whom deadly force was used was a law enforcement officer acting in the lawful performance of the officer’s lawful duties. In such a case, K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(4) makes the presumption inapplicable if the defendant “knows or reasonably should know” that the person was an officer. When defendant’s knowledge is disputed, the jury must resolve that issue to determine whether the presumption arises. K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1)-(3) specifies three other circumstances in which the presumption does not arise. The Committee believes that ordinarily there will not be a factual issue for the jury to resolve regarding subsections K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1)-(3) and that the court should decline to give the instruction when there is no dispute that the circumstance exists. In the rare case in which there is a factual dispute whether the circumstance exists, appropriate language should be

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

substituted for subparagraph (3) of the presumption instruction. For example, in a case involving K.S.A. 21-3212a(b)(1), subparagraph (3) could read: “the person against whom force was used (did not have a right to be in) (was not a lawful resident of) the (dwelling) (place of work) (occupied vehicle).”

Comment

See *State v. Countryman*, 57 Kan. 815, 827, 48 Pac. 137 (1897); *State v. Farley*, 225 Kan. 127, 133-34, 587 P.2d 337 (1978). See also Comment to PIK 3d 54.17, Use of Force in Defense of a Person, and cases cited.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.19 USE OF FORCE IN DEFENSE OF PROPERTY OTHER THAN A DWELLING, PLACE OF WORK, OR OCCUPIED VEHICLE

The defendant claims (his)(her) conduct was permitted as a lawful defense of (his)(her) property.

A person lawfully in possession of property is permitted to (insert one of the choices from below)

- **use such physical force not likely to cause death or great bodily harm against another person [—including using a weapon—] [—including through the actions of another—]**
- **threaten by words or actions to use physical force against another person [—including a threat to cause death or great bodily harm—]**
- **display to another person a (insert the means of force used)**

to stop an unlawful interference with (his)(her) property as would appear necessary to a reasonable person under the circumstances then existing.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3213. If this instruction is given, PIK 3d 52.08, Affirmative Defenses - Burden of Proof, should be given. This instruction should not be given when defendant used deadly force. Use of physical force likely to cause death or great bodily harm is permitted only when necessary to prevent imminent death or great bodily harm. See PIK 3d 54.17.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.20 FORCIBLE FELON NOT ENTITLED TO USE FORCE

A person is not permitted to (use physical force) (threaten to use physical force) (display a means of force) in defense of (himself)(herself)(someone else) ([his][her] dwelling) ([his][her] place of work) ([his][her] occupied vehicle) ([his][her] property) if (he)(she) is (attempting to commit) (committing) (escaping after the commission of) _____.

[For the elements of _____, see instruction (insert instruction number).]

[As used in this instruction, _____ is (insert elements from the appropriate pattern instruction).]

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3214(1). Insert in the blank space the name of the particular forcible felony applicable to the particular case. For a definition of forcible felony, see K.S.A. 21-3110(8). If defendant also is charged with the forcible felony, use the first sentence in brackets. If defendant is not charged with the forcible felony, use the second sentence in brackets.

Comment

In *State v. Sullivan & Sullivan*, 224 Kan. 110, 578 P.2d 1108 (1978), the Supreme Court held that, because a jury question remained as to whether the defendants committed the overt act required for an attempted burglary, the trial court erred in instructing the jury that the defendants could not claim self-defense.

In *State v. Bell*, 276 Kan. 785, 80 P.3d 367 (2003), the Court stated that where criminal discharge of a firearm into an occupied vehicle is the underlying felony for a charge of felony murder, it is a forcible felony and precludes the use of self defense under K.S.A. 21-3214(1). See also *State v. Kirkpatrick*, 286 Kan. 329, 184 P.3d 247 (2008) (improper to give self-defense instruction in felony murder case when underlying felony was forcible felony of criminal discharge of a weapon at occupied building; imperfect self-defense not available for underlying felony either since imperfect self-defense applies only to homicide charge; thus, no duty to instruct on lesser included offense when charge is felony murder). The dissent in *Kirkpatrick* argued that whether defendant committed a forcible felony was a question for the jury to decide and that it thus was proper to give the self-defense instruction, along with

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

instructions explaining when self-defense is not available. The majority limits its holding “to the facts of this case,” in which “at all times during the events,” defendant “and his friends were the aggressors.”

Attempted possession of marijuana with intent to sell may be a forcible felony where the circumstances lend themselves to danger and the threat of violence. *State v. Ackward*, 281 Kan. 2, 128 P.3d 382 (2006).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

(THIS PAGE BLANK)

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.21 PROVOCATION OF FIRST FORCE AS EXCUSE FOR RETALIATION

A person is not permitted to provoke an attack on (himself)(herself)(someone else) with the specific intention to use such attack as a justification for inflicting bodily harm upon the person (he)(she) provoked and then claim self-defense as a justification for inflicting bodily harm upon the person (he)(she) provoked.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3214(2). The instruction was cited with approval in *State v. Beard*, 220 Kan. 580, 584, 552 P.2d 900 (1976); and in *State v. Hartfield*, 245 Kan. 431, 445, 781 P.2d 1050 (1989). This instruction should not be confused with PIK 3d 54.22, Initial Aggressor's Use of Force. This instruction should be used with caution and limitations.

Comment

One who provokes an attack as an excuse to inflict bodily harm upon another cannot thereafter resist with force even though his own death or serious injury is imminent. *State v. Meyers*, 245 Kan. 471, 781 P.2d 700 (1989).

It is not error to give initial aggressor instructions where the question whether defendant was an aggressor is one of fact for the jury. *State v. Hunt*, 257 Kan. 388, 894 P.2d 178 (1995).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.22 INITIAL AGGRESSOR'S USE OF FORCE

A person who initially provokes the use of force against (himself)(herself)(someone else) is not permitted to use force to defend (himself)(herself)(someone else) unless:

(the person reasonably believes that [he][she] is in present danger of death or great bodily harm, and [he][she] has used every reasonable means to escape such danger other than the use of physical force which is likely to cause death or great bodily harm to the other person).

or

(the person has in good faith withdrawn from physical contact with the other person and indicates clearly to the other person that [he][she] desires to withdraw and stop the use of force, but the other person continues or resumes the use of force).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3214(3)(a) and (b).

Comment

The instruction was cited with approval in *State v. Beard*, 220 Kan. 580, 581, 552 P.2d 900 (1976); and in *State v. Hartfield*, 245 Kan. 431, 445, 781 P.2d 1050 (1989).

It is not error to give initial aggressor instructions where the question whether defendant was an aggressor is one of fact for the jury. *State v. Hunt*, 257 Kan. 388, 894 P.2d 178 (1995).

54.23 LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER OR PRIVATE PERSON SUMMONED TO ASSIST—USE OF FORCE IN MAKING ARREST

The defendant claims (his)(her) conduct was permitted because (he)(she) was a (law enforcement officer) (private person summoned or directed by a law enforcement officer to assist [him][her]).

A (law enforcement officer) (private person who is summoned or directed by a law enforcement officer to assist [him][her]) need not retreat or cease the efforts to make a lawful arrest because of resistance or threatened resistance to the arrest. (He)(She) is permitted to (insert one of the choices from below)

- use physical force against another person [— including using a weapon—] [—including through the actions of another—]
- threaten by words or actions to use physical force against another person [—including a threat to cause death or great bodily harm—]
- display to another person a (insert the means of force used)

which (he)(she) reasonably believes (to be necessary to effect the arrest) (to be necessary to defend [himself] [herself] [someone else] from bodily harm while making the arrest).

However, (he)(she) is permitted to use physical force likely to cause death or great bodily harm only when (he)(she) reasonably believes that such force:

(is necessary to prevent death or great bodily harm to [himself][herself][someone else]).

or

(is necessary to prevent the arrest from being defeated by resistance or escape and such officer has probable cause to

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

believe that the person to be arrested has committed or attempted to commit _____, a felony that involves death or great bodily harm or [is attempting to escape by use of a deadly weapon] [otherwise indicates (he)(she) will endanger human life or inflict great bodily harm unless arrested without delay]).

(A law enforcement officer making an arrest pursuant to an invalid warrant is permitted to use any force which [he][she] would be permitted to use if the warrant were valid, unless [he][she] knows that the warrant is invalid).

(A private person who is [summoned] [directed] by a law enforcement officer to assist in making an arrest which is unlawful is permitted to use any force which [he][she] would be permitted to use if the arrest were lawful).

Reasonable belief requires both a belief on the part of the defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3215.

The third paragraph should be used only if there is some evidence that the force was likely to cause death or great bodily harm.

The fourth paragraph should be used only where an invalid warrant is involved.

The fifth paragraph should be used only where an officer has requested assistance in making an arrest which proves to be unlawful. For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3216(2).

The final paragraph, defining "reasonable belief," appears as necessary here as in PIK 3d 54.17, Use of Force in Defense of a Person, and 54.18, Use of Force in Defense of a Dwelling, Place of Work, or Occupied Vehicle, where it was required to be added to the earlier instructions in *State v. Simon*, 231 Kan. 572, 646 P.2d 1119 (1982).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.24 PRIVATE PERSON'S USE OF FORCE IN MAKING ARREST—NOT SUMMONED BY LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER

The defendant claims (his)(her) conduct was permitted because (he)(she) was a private person (making) (assisting another private person in making) a lawful arrest.

A private person who (makes) (assists another private person in making) a lawful arrest need not retreat or cease efforts to make a lawful arrest because of resistance or threatened resistance to the arrest. (He)(She) is permitted to (insert one of the choices from below)

- use physical force against another person [— including using a weapon—] [— including through the actions of another—]
- threaten by words or actions to use physical force against another person [— including a threat to cause death or great bodily harm—]
- display to another person a (insert the means of force used)

which (he)(she) reasonably believes to be necessary to:
(effect the arrest).

or

(defend [himself][herself][someone else] from bodily harm while making the arrest).

(However, [he][she] is permitted to use physical force likely to cause death or great bodily harm only when [he][she] reasonably believes that such force is necessary to prevent death or great bodily harm to [himself][herself][someone else]).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Reasonable belief requires both a belief on the part of defendant and the existence of facts that would persuade a reasonable person to that belief.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3216(1). See also, PIK 3d 54.23, Law Enforcement Officer or Private Person Summoned to Assist—Use of Force in Making Arrest.

Comment

Whether the degree of force employed in making a citizen's arrest is "reasonable" is a jury question. *State v. Johnson*, 6 Kan. App. 2d 750, 752-53, 634 P.2d 1137 (1981), *rev. denied* 230 Kan. 819 (1981).

The final paragraph, defining "reasonable belief," appears as necessary here as in PIK 3d 54.17, Use of Force in Defense of a Person, and 54.18, Use of Force in Defense of a Dwelling, Place of Work, or Occupied Vehicle, where it was required to be added to the earlier instructions in *State v. Simon*, 231 Kan. 572, 646 P.2d 1119 (1982).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

54.25 USE OF FORCE IN RESISTING ARREST

A person is not authorized to (use physical force) (threaten to use physical force) (display a means of force) to resist an arrest which (he)(she) knows is being made by a (law enforcement officer) (private person summoned and directed by a law enforcement officer to make the arrest) even if the person believes that the arrest is unlawful and the arrest is, in fact, unlawful.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3217.

This instruction should not be given when the defendant claims that the officer used excessive force in making the arrest. *State v. Heiskell*, 8 Kan. App. 2d 667, Syl. ¶ 4, 666 P.2d 207 (1983).

Comment

See *Kansas Judicial Council Bulletin*, April 1968, p.43.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CHAPTER 55.00

ANTICIPATORY CRIMES

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Attempt | 55.01 |
| Attempt - Impossibility Of Committing Offense - No Defense | 55.02 |
| Conspiracy | 55.03 |
| Conspiracy - Withdrawal As A Defense | 55.04 |
| Conspiracy - Defined | 55.05 |
| Conspiracy - Act In Furtherance Defined | 55.06 |
| Conspiracy - Declarations | 55.07 |
| Conspiracy - Subsequent Entry | 55.08 |
| Criminal Solicitation | 55.09 |
| Criminal Solicitation - Defense | 55.10 |

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

55.01 ATTEMPT

A. (The defendant is charged with the crime of an attempt to commit _____. The defendant pleads not guilty.)

OR

B. (If you do not agree that the defendant is guilty of _____, you should then consider the lesser included offense of _____.)

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant performed an overt act toward the commission of the crime of _____;
2. That the defendant did so with the intent to commit the crime of _____;
3. That the defendant failed to complete commission of the crime of _____; and
4. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

An overt act necessarily must extend beyond mere preparations made by the accused and must sufficiently approach consummation of the offense to stand either as the first or subsequent step in a direct movement toward the completed offense. Mere preparation is insufficient to constitute an overt act.

The elements of the completed crime of _____ are (set forth in Instruction No. _____) (as follows:

_____).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3301. K.S.A. 21-3301(c) provides that an attempt to commit an off-grid felony (murder in the first degree, treason) is a nondrug severity level 1 crime. For other nondrug crimes, if committed prior to July 1, 2010, an attempt to commit is ranked two crime severity levels below the severity level for the

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

underlying crime. The lowest level for an attempt to commit a nondrug felony offense is severity level 10. Other nondrug crimes committed on or after July 1, 2010, are also ranked two crime severity levels below the severity level for the completed crime except for the following crimes, which take their sentence from the underlying crime without reduction: aggravated trafficking, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3447, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the victim is less than 14 years of age; terrorism as defined in K.S.A. 21-3449; illegal use of weapons of mass destruction as defined in K.S.A. 21-3450; rape, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3502(a)(2), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated indecent liberties with a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3504(a)(3), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated criminal sodomy, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3506(a)(1) or (a)(2), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; promoting prostitution, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3513, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the prostitute is less than 14 years of age; or sexual exploitation of a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3516(a)(5) or (a)(6), if the offender is 18 years of age or older.

K.S.A. 21-3301(d) provides that conviction for an attempt to commit a drug felony reduces the prison term prescribed in the drug sentencing grid for the underlying or completed crime by six months. A violation of K.S.A. 21-36a03, unlawfully manufacturing controlled substances, is exempted from this reduced term of sentence.

An attempt to commit a class A person misdemeanor is a class B person misdemeanor. An attempt to commit a class A nonperson misdemeanor is a class B nonperson misdemeanor. An attempt to commit a class B or C misdemeanor is a class C misdemeanor. K.S.A. 21-3301(e), (f).

If the information charges an attempted crime, omit paragraph B. However, if the attempted crime is submitted as a lesser included offense, omit paragraph A.

If the attempted crime is submitted as a lesser offense, PIK 3d 68.09, Lesser Included Offenses, should be given.

The elements of the applicable substantive crime should be referred to or set forth in the concluding portion of the instruction.

K.S.A. 21-3301(b) provides that legal or factual impossibility is not a defense to a charge of attempt. See also PIK 3d 55.02.

Comment

Under K.S.A. 21-3301, an attempt to commit a crime consists of three essential elements: (1) the intent to commit the crime, (2) an overt act toward the perpetration of the crime, and (3) a failure to consummate it. *State v. Collins*, 257 Kan. 408, 893 P.2d 217 (1995); *State v. Robinson*, 256 Kan. 133, 883 P.2d 764 (1994); *State v. Cory*, 211 Kan. 528, 532, 506 P.2d 1115 (1973); *State v. Gobin*, 216 Kan. 278, 280, 281, 531 P.2d 16 (1975).

Conviction of conspiracy requires an overt act in furtherance of the agreement. In contrast, conviction of attempt requires an overt act beyond mere preparation. See *State v. McAdam*, 277 Kan. 136, 139, 83 P.3d 161 (2004).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

An attempted crime requires specific intent as opposed to general intent. The requisite specific intent necessary for attempted murder is not satisfied by trying to prove attempted felony murder. Kansas does not recognize the crime of attempted felony murder. *State v. Robinson*, 256 Kan. 133, 883 P.2d 764 (1994). Since it is logically impossible to specifically intend to commit an unintentional crime, Kansas does not recognize the crime of attempted second-degree murder [unintentional, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3402(b)] or the crime of attempted involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Shannon*, 258 Kan. 425, 905 P.2d 649 (1995); *State v. Gayden*, 259 Kan. 69, 910 P.2d 826 (1996); *State v. Collins*, 257 Kan. 408, 893 P.2d 217 (1995).

K.S.A. 21-3402 was amended in 1993 to include two alternative definitions of second-degree murder. Under subsection (a) it is defined as the intentional killing of a human being. Under subsection (b) it is defined as a killing committed “unintentionally but recklessly under circumstances manifesting extreme indifference to the value of human life.” K.S.A. 1999 Supp. 21-3402. The Supreme Court has held that attempted second-degree murder charged under subsection (b) cannot be recognized as a crime in Kansas, as it would require proof of an intent to commit an unintentional act, a logical impossibility. *State v. Shannon*, 258 Kan. at 429. In *State v. Clark*, 261 Kan. 460, 466-67, 931 P.2d 664 (1997), the Court acknowledged the propriety of an instruction on attempted second-degree murder charged under subsection (a) of K.S.A. 21-3402, though the Court held that the evidence in that particular case did not warrant the instruction.

A problem inherent in the law of attempts concerns the point when criminal liability attaches for the overt act. There is no definitive rule concerning what constitutes an overt act; each case depends on the inferences a jury may reasonably draw from the facts. The overt act necessarily must extend beyond mere preparations made by the accused and must approach sufficiently near to consummation of the offense to stand either as the first or subsequent step in a direct movement toward the completed offense. *State v. Stevens*, 285 Kan. 307, 318, 172 P.3d 570 (2007); *State v. Zimmerman*, 251 Kan. 54, 833 P.2d 925 (1992); *State v. Chism*, 243 Kan. 484, 759 P.2d 105 (1988); *State v. Garner*, 237 Kan. 227, 699 P.2d 468 (1985).

In *State v. Kleypas*, 272 Kan. 894, 940-41, 40 P.3d 139 (2001), the Supreme Court recommended that PIK 55.01 be amended to include the term “overt act” rather than “act” and to include language indicating that mere preparation is insufficient to constitute an overt act. The Committee’s definitional paragraph also includes language from *State v. Gobin*, 216 Kan. at Syl. 3.

In *State v. Calvin*, 279 Kan. 193, 204, 105 P.3d 710 (2005), the Supreme Court noted that the better practice is to include the definition of “overt act” that is contained in PIK 55.01 whenever the court is instructing on an attempted crime, though in that particular case, the Court refused to reverse, because the defendant had not requested the instructions, and the court found that the jury could not have been misled into believing that mere preparations constituted the overt act.

Holding that attempted rape does not require attempted penetration or even that the defendant be in close proximity to the victim, the Supreme Court upheld the conviction for attempted rape in *State v. Peterman*, 280 Kan. 56, 118 P.3d 1267

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

(2005). The Court noted that the line between preparation and overt act may be indistinct, and held that each case is dependent on its particular facts and the reasonable inferences the jury may draw from those facts. The Court stated, "Although the overt act does not have to be the last proximate act in the consummation of the crime, it must be either the first or some subsequent step in a direct movement toward the commission of the crime after the preparations are made."

Where the crime charged is completed, there is no basis for an instruction on an attempted crime. *State v. Grauerholz*, 232 Kan. 221, 230, 654 P.2d 395 (1982).

Where there was an overt act by the defendant but failure to complete the crime, a defense of voluntary abandonment was rejected by the Court of Appeals in *State v. Morfitt*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 8, 956 P.2d 719, rev. denied 265 Kan. 888 (1998). The trial court has a duty to instruct on lesser included offenses established by the evidence, even though the instructions have not been requested. Such an instruction must be given even though the evidence is weak and inconclusive and consists solely of the testimony of the defendant. The duty to so instruct exists only where the defendant might reasonably be convicted of the lesser offense. *State v. Dixon*, 252 Kan. 39, 843 P.2d 182 (1992). K.S.A. 22-3414(3) codifies the duty of the court to instruct on lesser included offenses; however, no party may assign as error the giving or failure to give an instruction, including a lesser included offense instruction, unless the party objects thereto or unless the instruction or failure to give an instruction is clearly erroneous.

For purposes of K.S.A. 21-3107(2), the offenses of attempted second-degree murder and attempted voluntary manslaughter are included crimes of a lesser degree of attempted first-degree murder. *State v. Dixon*, 252 Kan. 39, 843 P.2d 182 (1992).

In order to convict a defendant of an attempt to commit a crime, the State must show the commission of an overt act plus the actual intent to commit that particular crime. See *State v. Garner*, 237 Kan. 227, 699 P.2d 468 (1985). One cannot intend to commit an accidental, negligent, or reckless homicide. *State v. Robinson*, 256 Kan. 133, 883 P.2d 764 (1994). Following the premise that one cannot intend to commit an unintentional act, Kansas does not recognize an attempt to commit involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Collins*, 257 Kan. 408, 893 P.2d 217 (1995). For a discussion of whether Kansas recognizes an attempted assault or attempted aggravated assault, see *Spencer v. State*, 264 Kan. 4, 954 P.2d 1088 (1998).

The general principles for determining whether charges are multiplicitous or duplicitous with attempted crimes have been discussed in several cases. In *State v. Mason*, 250 Kan. 393, 827 P.2d 748 (1992), a charge of aggravated sexual battery was held not to be multiplicitous with charges of attempted aggravated sodomy or attempted rape. However, aggravated battery has been held to be multiplicitous with a charge of attempted murder. *State v. Perry*, 266 Kan. 224, 968 P.2d 674 (1998); *State v. Cathey*, 241 Kan. 715, 741 P.2d 738 (1987); *State v. Turbeville*, 235 Kan. 993, 686 P.2d 138 (1984); and *State v. Garnes*, 229 Kan. 368, 372, 373, 624 P.2d 448 (1981). In *State v. Cory*, supra, the Court held that possession of burglary tools is separate and distinct from the commission of an overt act in perpetration of a burglary. They are not duplicitous, and separate convictions for both offenses arising from the

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

same conduct are proper. Burglary with the intent to commit rape is not duplicitous with the crime of an attempt to commit rape. *State v. Lora*, 213 Kan. 184, 515 P.2d 1086 (1973).

The crime of aggravated battery was held not to be a lesser included offense of attempted murder in *State v. Gaither*, 283 Kan. 671, 156 P.3d 602 (2007).

Attempted indecent liberties is not a lesser included offense of attempted rape where there is no issue raised by defendant that victim consented to act. *State v. Cahill*, 252 Kan. 309, 845 P.2d 624 (1993).

In *State v. Schoonover*, 281 Kan. 453, 133 P.3d 48 (2006), the Supreme Court found that all tests for multiplicity except the same elements test would no longer be recognized in Kansas. The Court found that the same elements test reflects the legislative intent as set forth in K.S.A. 21-3007, and held, “[T]he test to determine whether charges in a complaint or information under different statutes are multiplicitous is whether each offense requires proof of an element not necessary to prove the other offense; if so, the charges stemming from a single act are not multiplicitous. We further hold that this same-elements test will determine whether there is a violation of Sec. 10 of the Kansas Constitution Bill of Rights when a defendant is charged with violations of multiple statutes arising from the same course of conduct.”

Attempted crimes under K.S.A. 21-3301 and the crime of conspiracy under K.S.A. 21-3302 when read together do not include a crime of attempted conspiracy. See *State v. Sexton*, 232 Kan. 539, 657 P.2d 43 (1983).

In *State v. Martens*, 273 Kan. 179, 42 P.3d 142, modified 274 Kan. 459, 54 P.3d 960 (2002), the Supreme Court reversed a conviction under K.S.A. 65-4159 because the district court seemingly convicted the defendant of both attempted manufacture and actual manufacture of methamphetamine. Although K.S.A. 65-4159 deals with the sentence for both the manufacture and attempted manufacture of methamphetamine, the Court held that convicting the defendant of both is a violation of K.S.A. 21-3107(2). In *State v. Peterson*, 273 Kan. 217, 42 P.3d 137 (2002), the Court held that attempting to manufacture methamphetamine is a lesser included offense of the crime of manufacturing methamphetamine, and held that the failure to give a separate instruction on attempt to manufacture methamphetamine was reversible error.

Attempted voluntary manslaughter is a crime in Kansas. If a defendant has formed the necessary intent to commit the crime of voluntary manslaughter, it is not logically impossible for him or her to attempt but fail after engaging in an overt action toward the accomplishment of an intentional crime. *State v. Gutierrez*, 285 Kan. 332, 344, 172 P.3d 18 (2007).

In *State v. Horn*, 288 Kan. 690, 206 P.3d 526 (2009), the defendant was convicted of an attempt to commit aggravated sodomy in violation of K.S.A. 21-3301(a) and 21-3506(a)(1), a nondrug, severity level 1 felony. The district court, however, sentenced the defendant to the more severe sanctions set forth in K.S.A. 21-4643, Jessica’s Law. Under Jessica’s Law, attempted aggravated sodomy is subject to a sentence of life with a hard 25. The Supreme Court held that when the legislature allows “. . . the

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

existence of conflicting statutory provisions prescribing different sentences to be imposed for a single criminal offense, the rule of lenity requires that any reasonable doubt as to which sentence applies must be resolved in the defendant's favor." The matter was remanded with directions to sentence the defendant pursuant to the Kansas Sentencing Guidelines Act, which was the lesser sentence.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

55.02 ATTEMPT - IMPOSSIBILITY OF COMMITTING OFFENSE - NO DEFENSE

The Committee recommends that there be no separate instruction given.

Notes on Use

K.S.A. 21-3301(b) provides that it shall not be a defense to a charge of attempt that the circumstances under which the act was performed or the means employed or the act itself were such that the commission of the crime was not possible. The Committee believes that PIK 3d 55.01, Attempt, is sufficient without the injection of impossibility of committing the offense into the case.

Comment

The Supreme Court of Kansas held in *State v. Logan & Cromwell*, 232 Kan. 646, 650, 656 P.2d 777 (1983), that under the provisions of K.S.A. 21-3301(b) neither legal impossibility nor factual impossibility is a defense to an attempted crime. See also, *State v. William*, 248 Kan. 389, 807 P.2d 1292 (1991); *State v. DeHerrera*, 251 Kan. 143, 834 P.2d 918 (1992).

In *State v. Jones*, 271 Kan. 201, 21 P.3d 569 (2001), the defendant solicited a partner for a sexual fetish via e-mail, and carried on e-mail correspondence with a person he thought to be a 13-year-old girl. The person with whom he was corresponding was actually an adult male police officer, and an adult female police officer met him at a mall, posing as the teenager. The Supreme Court upheld the defendant's conviction of attempted indecent liberties with a child, relying on K.S.A. 21-3301(b), which establishes that neither factual nor legal impossibility is a defense to a charge of attempt.

In *State v. Peterman*, 280 Kan. 56, 118 P.3d 1267 (2005), the Supreme Court relied upon *Jones* to uphold a defendant's conviction for attempted rape of a child even though the individual whom he had solicited to procure a child for him to have sex with had created a fictional child to describe to defendant. The Court rejected the defendant's argument that he could not have committed attempted rape against a fictional victim, holding that K.S.A. 21-3301(b) "eliminates both factual and legal impossibility as a defense."

For a discussion of factual impossibility, see *State v. Visco*, 183 Kan. 562, 331 P.2d 318 (1958).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

55.03 CONSPIRACY

The defendant is charged with the crime of conspiracy to commit _____. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant agreed with (another person) (others) to (commit)(assist in the commission of) the crime of _____;
2. That the defendant did so agree with the intent that the crime of _____ be committed;
3. That the defendant or any party to the agreement acted in furtherance of the agreement by _____; and
4. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

The definition of _____, the crime charged to be the subject of the conspiracy, is as (follows: _____) (set forth in Instruction No. ____).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3302. K.S.A. 21-3302(c) provides that conspiracy to commit an off-grid felony (murder in the first degree, treason) is a severity level 2 crime. A conspiracy to commit any other nondrug felony offense is ranked two crime severity levels below the severity level for the completed crime. However, on and after July 1, 2010, the following nondrug felonies take their sentence from the underlying crime without reduction: aggravated trafficking, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3447, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the victim is less than 14 years of age; terrorism as defined in K.S.A. 21-3449; illegal use of weapons of mass destruction as defined in K.S.A. 21-3450; rape, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3502(a)(2), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated indecent liberties with a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3504(a)(3), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated criminal sodomy, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3506(a)(1) or (a)(2), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; promoting prostitution, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3513, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the prostitute is less than 14 years of age; or sexual exploitation of a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3516(a)(5) or (a)(6), if the offender is 18 years of age or older. The lowest level for a conspiracy to commit a nondrug felony offense is severity level 10.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

K.S.A. 21-3302(d) provides that conviction for conspiracy to commit a drug felony reduces the prison term prescribed in the drug sentencing grid for the underlying or completed crime by six months.

A conspiracy to commit a misdemeanor is a class C misdemeanor. K.S.A. 21-3302(e).

This instruction should be given in all crimes of conspiracy along with PIK 3d 55.05, Conspiracy - Defined, and PIK 3d 55.06, Conspiracy - Act In Furtherance Defined. When the evidence warrants its submission, PIK 3d 55.04, Conspiracy - Withdrawal as a Defense, should be given.

The name of the applicable crime should be set forth in the first sentence of the instruction and the statutory definition of that crime should be set forth in the concluding portion of the instruction.

Comment

Conspiracy consists of two essential elements: (1) an agreement between two or more persons to commit or assist in committing a crime; and (2) the commission by one or more of the conspirators of an overt act in furtherance of the object of the conspiracy. Where the State failed to prove commission of an overt act the charge was properly dismissed. *State v. Hill*, 252 Kan. 637, 847 P.2d 1267 (1993). See also *State v. Daugherty*, 221 Kan. 612, 562 P.2d 42 (1977). Failure of the state to show the existence of an agreement between the defendants resulted in dismissal of conspiracy charges. *State v. Harris*, 266 Kan. 610, 975 P.2d 227 (1999).

In the trial of a conspiracy case, a court may become involved with the conspiracy evidence rule. Under this rule, statements and acts of a co-conspirator said or done outside the presence of the other are admissible in evidence as an exception against the defendant to the hearsay rule. The rule is based on the concept that a party to an agreement to commit a crime is an agent or partner of the other. Therefore the statement of one conspirator is admissible against another conspirator. Because the rule is founded on the existence of an agreement, the prosecution must make a prima facie showing that an agreement exists before the hearsay statement of a co-conspirator may properly be admitted into evidence. *State v. Butler*, 257 Kan. 1043, 897 P.2d 1007 (1995). In *State v. Borserine*, 184 Kan. 405, 337 P.2d 697 (1959), the conspiracy evidence rule is discussed in depth. Several cases have been decided since *Borserine* and the conspiracy evidence rule has been recognized by statutory enactment. K.S.A. 60-460(i). See *State v. Speed*, 265 Kan. 26, 961 P.2d 13 (1998); *State v. Marshall & Brown-Sidorowicz*, 2 Kan. App. 2d 182, 577 P.2d 803 (1978), rev. denied 224 Kan. clxxxviii. (1978); *State v. Campbell*, 210 Kan. 265, 500 P.2d 21 (1972); *State v. Nirschl*, 208 Kan. 111, 490 P.2d 917 (1971); *State v. Trotter*, 203 Kan. 31, 453 P.2d 93 (1969); *State v. Paxton*, 201 Kan. 353, 440 P.2d 650 (1968); *State v. Adamson*, 197 Kan. 486, 419 P.2d 860 (1966); *State v. Shaw*, 195 Kan. 677, 408 P.2d 650 (1965); *State v. Turner*, 193 Kan. 189, 392 P.2d 863 (1964); and K.S.A. 60-460(I).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

In *Borserine*, the Supreme Court held that the order of proof in a conspiracy case is largely controlled by the trial judge. "A conspiracy may be established by direct proof, or circumstantial evidence, or both. Ordinarily when acts and declarations of one or more co-conspirators are offered in evidence against another co-conspirator by a third party witness or witnesses, the conspiracy should first be established prima facie, and to the satisfaction of the trial judge. But this cannot always be required. Where proof of the conspiracy depends on a vast amount of circumstantial evidence—a vast number of isolated and independent facts—it cannot be required. In any case where such acts and declarations are introduced in evidence, and the whole of the evidence introduced at the trial taken together shows that a conspiracy actually exists, it will be considered immaterial whether the conspiracy was established before, or after, the introduction of such acts and declarations. (*State v. Winner*, 17 Kan. 298.)" (Syl.4) *State v. Marshall & Brown-Sidorowicz*, 2 Kan. App. 2d at 198.

In *State v. Campbell*, 217 Kan. 756, 770, 539 P.2d 329 (1975), the Court stated that a specific intent is essential to the crime of conspiracy. The Court divided the concept of intent into two elements: (1) the intent to agree or conspire, and (2) the intent to commit the offense. Quoting with approval *Wharton's Criminal Law and Procedure* § 85, the Court recognized the obvious difficulty of proving the dual intent and concluded generally that no distinction should be made between the two specific intents. The Court embraced K.S.A. 21-3201 as satisfying the intent requirement in conspiracy cases. See also *State v. Esher*, 22 Kan. App. 2d 779, 922 P.2d 1123 (1996).

For a full discussion of the difference between conspiracy and other kinds of liability for the crimes of another, see *State v. Simmons*, 282 Kan. 728, 735-737, 148 P.3d 525 (2006).

Conspiracy is not synonymous with aiding or abetting or participating. Conspiracy implies an agreement to commit a crime; whereas, to aid and abet requires an actual participation in the act constituting the offense. See *State v. Webber*, 260 Kan. 263, 918 P.2d 609 (1996), cert. denied 519 U.S. 1090, 117 S.Ct. 764, 136 L.Ed.2d 711 (1997); *State v. Mincey*, 265 Kan. 257, 963 P.2d 403 (1998); *State v. Campbell*, 217 Kan. at 769; *State v. Rider, Edens & Lemons*, 229 Kan. 394, 625 P.2d 425 (1981).

Where there is one agreement to commit multiple crimes, a defendant may be convicted of only one count of conspiracy. *State v. Mincey*, 265 Kan. 257, 963 P.2d 403 (1998).

Conspiracy to commit a crime and commission of the substantive crime are separate and distinct offenses. Thus, conspiracy to commit a crime is not a lesser included offense of the substantive crime. See *State v. Burnett*, 221 Kan. 40, 45, 558 P.2d 1087 (1976).

A defendant's convictions for contributing to a child's misconduct and conspiring with the child to sell marijuana were not multiplicitous where the conspiracy was the illegal act generating the charge of contributing to a child's misconduct. *State v. Buhr*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 529, 966 P.2d 690, rev. denied 266 Kan. 1111 (December 22, 1998).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Conspiracy is not a continuing offense. *State v. Palmer*, 248 Kan. 681, 810 P.2d 734 (1991).

It is not required that a co-conspirator have a financial stake in the success of a conspiracy. It is only necessary that he be shown not to be indifferent to the outcome of the conspiracy. *State v. Daugherty*, 221 Kan. 612, 562 P.2d 42 (1977).

Conspiracy is not a lesser included offense of murder. See *State v. Adams*, 223 Kan. 254, 573 P.2d 604 (1977).

The elements of conspiracy as defined in K.S.A. 21-3302 were reviewed in *State v. McQueen & Hardyway*, 224 Kan. 420, 582 P.2d 251 (1978); *State v. Rider, Edens & Lemons*, 229 Kan. 394, 405, 625 P.2d 425 (1981); *State v. Becknell*, 5 Kan. App. 2d 269, 271, 615 P.2d 795 (1980); and *State v. Small*, 5 Kan. App. 2d 760, 762, 625 P.2d 1 (1981).

A jury may properly consider overt acts of acquitted or dismissed co-conspirators in the trial of other co-conspirators. See *State v. Marshall & Brown-Sidorowicz*, 2 Kan. App. 2d, 182, 205, 577 P.2d 803 (1978), *rev. denied* 224 Kan. clxxxviii (1978).

Conviction of conspiracy requires an overt act in furtherance of the agreement. In contrast, conviction of attempt requires an overt act beyond mere preparation. See *State v. McAdam*, 277 Kan. 136, 139, 83 P.3d 161 (2004).

In *State v. Taylor*, 2 Kan. App. 2d 532, 534, 583 P.2d 1033 (1978), the Court of Appeals of Kansas held that in its proof of conspiracy, the State is not limited to the overt acts alleged in the information.

Conversations among co-conspirators, planning the time, location and manner of committing the crime, do not constitute overt acts. *State v. Crockett*, 26 Kan. App. 2d 202, 204, 987 P.2d 1101 (1999).

To constitute a conspiracy there must be an agreement which requires a "meeting of the minds." See *State v. Crozier*, 225 Kan. 120, 587 P.2d 331 (1978).

The conspiracy agreement may be established in any manner sufficient to show agreement. It may be oral or written, or inferred from acts of the persons accused that were done in furtherance of the unlawful purpose. See *State v. Small*, 5 Kan. App. 2d at 762-763; *State v. Hernandez*, 24 Kan. App. 2d 285, 944 P.2d 188, *rev. denied* 263 Kan. 888 (1997); *State v. Denny*, 38 Kan. App. 2d 724, 172 P.3d 57 (2007) *rev. denied* 286 Kan. 1181 (2008).

Attempted crimes under K.S.A. 21-3301 and the crime of conspiracy under K.S.A. 21-3302 when read together do not include a crime of attempted conspiracy. See *State v. Sexton*, 232 Kan. 539, 657 P.2d 43 (1983).

K.S.A. 65-4159(b), which denies suspended sentence, community work service or probation for the crimes of unlawfully manufacturing or attempting to manufacture any controlled substance, does not prohibit a sentencing judge from granting probation to a defendant convicted of conspiracy to unlawfully manufacture methamphetamine in violation of K.S.A. 21-3302(a) and K.S.A. 65-4159(a). *State v. Moffit*, 38 Kan. App. 2d 414, 415, 166 P.3d 435 (2007).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

55.09 CRIMINAL SOLICITATION

The defendant is charged with the crime of solicitation to commit _____, a felony. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally (commanded) (encouraged) (requested) _____ (to commit) (attempt to commit) the crime of _____, a felony;

or

That the defendant intentionally (commanded) (encouraged) (requested) _____ to aid and abet in the (commission) (attempted commission) of the crime of _____, a felony, for the purpose of promoting or facilitating the felony; and

2. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

The definition of _____, the felony charged to be the subject of the solicitation, is as (follows: _____) (set forth in Instruction No. _____).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3303. K.S.A. 21-3303(d) provides that soliciting another to commit an off-grid felony (murder in the first degree, treason) is a severity level 3 crime. Soliciting another to commit any other nondrug felony offense is ranked three crime severity levels below the appropriate level for the completed crime. However, on and after July 1, 2010, the following nondrug felonies take their sentence from the underlying crime without reduction: aggravated trafficking, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3447, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the victim is less than 14 years of age; terrorism as defined in K.S.A. 21-3449; illegal use of weapons of mass destruction as defined in K.S.A. 21-3450; rape, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3502(a)(2), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated indecent liberties with a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3504(a)(3), if the offender is 18 years of age or older; aggravated criminal sodomy, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3506(a)(1) or (a)(2), if the

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

offender is 18 years of age or older; promoting prostitution, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3513, if the offender is 18 years of age or older and the prostitute is less than 14 years of age; or sexual exploitation of a child, as defined in K.S.A. 21-3516(a)(5) or (a)(6), if the offender is 18 years of age or older. The lowest severity level for soliciting another to commit a nondrug felony offense is severity level 10.

K.S.A. 21-3303(e) provides that conviction for solicitation of a drug felony reduces the prison term prescribed in the sentencing grid for the underlying or completed crime by six months.

The name of the applicable crime should be set forth in the first sentence of the instruction and the statutory definition of that crime should be set forth in the concluding portion of the instruction.

Comment

The crime of solicitation is separate and distinct from an attempt to commit a crime or from the crime of conspiracy. Solicitation is in the nature of preparation; whereas, an attempt involves an overt act beyond the solicitation. See *State v. Bowles*, 70 Kan. 821, 837, 79 Pac. 726 (1905); and 21 Am. Jur. 2d, Criminal Law, §§ 161 and 162. Solicitation is distinguished from the crime of conspiracy in that the latter requires an agreement between two or more persons to commit, or assist in committing, a crime along with an overt act in furtherance of the object of the conspiracy. See *State v. Garrison*, 252 Kan. 929, 850 P.2d 244 (1993); *State v. Crozier*, 225 Kan. 120, 126, 587 P.2d 331 (1978). The crime of solicitation, on the other hand, is complete when the solicitation request is made without the requirement of an agreement or an overt act. *State v. Westfahl*, 21 Kan. App. 2d 159, 898 P.2d 87 (1995).

PIK 55.09 was approved as a correct statement of the offense of criminal solicitation in *State v. Westfahl*, supra.

It should be noted that subsection (b) provides that it is immaterial ". . . that the actor fails to communicate with the person solicited to commit a felony if the person's conduct was designed to effect a communication." Apparently, this subsection covers the unusual situation where one might place an offer in a newspaper or use some other form of communication or utilize the concepts of an agency to carry out the prohibited solicitation. In the event the provision becomes material, an appropriate paraphrase of the statute should be presented.

In a "loan scam" case, the defendants' convictions of criminal solicitation and aiding and abetting were held neither to have merged nor to have been multiplicitous. *State v. Edwards*, 250 Kan. 320, 826 P.2d 1355 (1992).

Solicitation to commit first-degree murder is a separate and independent criminal offense from aiding and abetting first-degree murder, and the jury need not be instructed on criminal solicitation as a lesser included offense. *State v. Webber*, 260 Kan. 263, 918 P.2d 609 (1996); *State v. DePriest*, 258 Kan. 596, 907 P.2d 868 (1995).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

An alternative request, i.e., that a friend either raise the money to post the defendant's bond or murder the complaining witness, constituted sufficient evidence to support a conviction of criminal solicitation. *State v. Mason*, 268 Kan. 37, 40, 986 P.2d 387 (1999).

"Solicitation is a specific intent crime under Kansas law. A person is not guilty of solicitation unless he or she intentionally commits the actus reus of the offense, viz., he or she commands, encourages, or requests another person to commit a felony with the specific intent that the other commit the crime he or she solicited. The actus reus of the solicitation occurs under Kansas law if a person by words or actions invites, requests, commands, or encourages a second person to commit a crime. The crime is complete when the person communicates the solicitation to another with the requisite mens rea. No act in furtherance of the target crime needs to be performed by either person." *State v. DePriest*, 258 Kan. 596, 907 P.2d 868 (1995). See also; *State v. Esher*, 22 Kan. App. 2d 779, 922 P.2d 1123 (1996).

The rule that two witnesses or one witness and corroborating circumstances are necessary to establish the fact of perjury is not applicable to prove the crime of solicitation to commit perjury. *State v. Ellis*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 61, 957 P.2d 520, rev. denied 265 Kan. 887 (1998).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

55.10 CRIMINAL SOLICITATION - DEFENSE

It is a defense to a charge of criminal solicitation that the defendant, after soliciting another person to commit a felony, persuaded that person not to do so or otherwise prevented the commission of the felony, under circumstances demonstrating a complete and voluntary abandonment of the defendant's criminal plan.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3303(c). If this instruction is given, PIK 3d 52.08, Affirmative Defenses - Burden of Proof, should be given.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

| | |
|--|---------|
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody By | |
| Hiring Another | 56.26-A |
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody By Hiree | 56.26-B |
| Aggravated Interference With Parental Custody—Other | |
| Circumstances | 56.26-C |
| Interference With The Custody Of A Committed Person . | 56.27 |
| Criminal Restraint | 56.28 |
| Mistreatment Of A Confined Person | 56.29 |
| Robbery | 56.30 |
| Aggravated Robbery | 56.31 |
| Blackmail | 56.32 |
| Disclosing Information Obtained In Preparing Tax Returns | 56.33 |
| Defense To Disclosing Information Obtained In | |
| Preparing Tax Returns | 56.34 |
| Aircraft Piracy | 56.35 |
| Hazing | 56.36 |
| Mistreatment Of A Dependent Adult | 56.37 |
| Affirmative Defense To Mistreatment Of A Dependent | |
| Adult | 56.38 |
| Stalking | 56.39 |
| Exposing Another To A Life Threatening | |
| Communicable Disease | 56.40 |
| Injuring A Pregnant Woman | 56.41 |
| Injury To A Pregnant Woman By Vehicle | 56.42 |
| Human Trafficking | 56.43 |
| Aggravated Human Trafficking | 56.44 |

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CAPITAL MURDER JURY INSTRUCTIONS NOTICE

Revised jury instructions for use in capital murder cases were approved by the PIK-Criminal Advisory Committee in late 2008. These instructions follow immediately as 56.00 through 56.00-H. Verdict forms are found at 68.14 and 68.17. Illustrative instructions for use in the guilt and sentencing phases of capital murder cases are found at 69.04.

Capital punishment was reenacted in Kansas effective July 1, 1994. The basic statutory framework is found at K.S.A. 21-3439 and K.S.A. 21-4624 through 21-4526. Since July 1, 1994, there have been several amendments to these statutes, most recently on July 1, 2004.

The Kansas Supreme Court has rendered a number of decisions involving capital murder. The decisions most pertinent to the formulation of these instructions are *State v. Kleypas*, 272 Kan. 894, 40 P.3d 139 (2001), *cert. denied* 537 U.S. 834 (2002), *State v. Marsh*, 278 Kan. 520, 102 P.3d 445 (2004), and *State v. Scott*, 286 Kan. 54, 183 P.3d 801 (2008). The United States Supreme Court's decision in *Kansas v. Marsh*, 548 U.S. 163, 126 S. Ct. 2516, 165 L. Ed. 2d 429 (2006), also bears significantly on the revision of these instructions.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.11 CRIMINAL ABORTION - JUSTIFICATION

Notes on Use

See PIK 3d 56.10, Criminal Abortion.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.12 ASSAULT

The defendant is charged with the crime of assault. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally placed _____ in reasonable apprehension of immediate bodily harm; and
2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

No bodily contact is necessary.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3408. Assault is a class C person misdemeanor. The elements of this crime were modified, effective July 1, 1993.

Comment

Apprehension is fear of harm to the person who is threatened, not fear of harm to a third person. *State v. Warbritton*, 215 Kan. 534, 527 P.2d 1050 (1974).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.40 EXPOSING ANOTHER TO A LIFE THREATENING COMMUNICABLE DISEASE

The defendant is charged with the crime of exposing another to a life threatening communicable disease. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant knew (he)(she) was infected with _____;
2. That _____ is a life threatening communicable disease;
3. That defendant knew _____ is a life threatening communicable disease;
4. That the defendant:
engaged in sexual intercourse or sodomy with another individual;
or
sold or donated defendant's blood, blood products, semen, tissue, organs, or other body fluids;
or
shared with another individual a hypodermic needle or syringe for the introduction of drugs or other substance into the other individual's body;
or
shared with another individual a hypodermic needle, syringe, or both, for the withdrawal of blood or body fluids from the other individual's body;
5. That the defendant intended to expose (that individual) (the recipient) (another person) to a life threatening communicable disease; and
6. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3435. Exposing another to a life threatening communicable disease is a severity level 7, person felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.41 INJURING A PREGNANT WOMAN

The statute on which this instruction was based (K.S.A. 21-3440) was repealed effective May 17, 2007. L. 2007, ch. 169 § 15.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.42 INJURY TO A PREGNANT WOMAN BY VEHICLE

The statute on which this instruction was based (K.S.A. 21-3441) was repealed effective May 17, 2007. L. 2007, ch. 169 § 15.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.43 HUMAN TRAFFICKING

The defendant is charged with the crime of human trafficking. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant by any means (recruited) (harbored) (transported) (provided) (obtained) another person for (labor) (services) through use of (force) (fraud) (coercion) for the purpose of subjecting the person to (forced labor) (involuntary servitude); and

OR

1. That the defendant (benefitted financially) (received something of value) from participating in a venture that by any means (recruited) (harbored) (transported) (provided) (obtained) another person who, by (force) (fraud) (coercion), would be caused to engage in (forced labor) (involuntary servitude); and

OR

1. That the defendant coerced employment by [(obtaining) (maintaining)] [(labor) (services)] [(performed) (provided by)] another person through (causing) (threatening to cause) physical injury to any person;
or
(physically restraining) (threatening to restrain) another person;
or
[(abusing) (threatening to abuse)] [(the law) (legal process)];
or
threatening to withhold (food) (lodging) (clothing);
or
knowingly (destroying) (concealing) (removing) (confiscating) (possessing) an (actual) (purported) government identification document of another person;
or

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

knowingly holding another person in a condition of peonage in satisfaction of a debt owed the person who is holding such other person; and

2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

As used in this instruction, “peonage” means a condition of involuntary servitude in which the victim is forced to work for another person by the use or threat of physical restraint or physical injury, or by the use or threat of coercion through law or legal process.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3446. Human trafficking is a severity level 2, person felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

56.44 AGGRAVATED HUMAN TRAFFICKING

The defendant is charged with the crime of aggravated trafficking. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant by any means (recruited) (harbored) (transported) (provided) (obtained) another person for (labor) (services) through use of (force) (fraud) (coercion) for the purpose of subjecting the person to (forced labor) (involuntary servitude); and

OR

1. That the defendant (benefitted financially) (received something of value) from participating in a venture that by any means (recruited) (harbored) (transported) (provided) (obtained) another person who, by (force) (fraud) (coercion), would be caused to engage in (forced labor) (involuntary servitude); and

OR

1. That the defendant coerced employment by [(obtaining) (maintaining)] [(labor) (services)] [(performed) (provided by)] another person through (causing) (threatening to cause) physical injury to any person;
or
(physically restraining) (threatening to restrain) another person;
or
[(abusing) (threatening to abuse)] [(the law) (legal process)];
or
threatening to withhold (food) (lodging) (clothing);
or
knowingly (destroying) (concealing) (removing) (confiscating) (possessing) an (actual) (purported) government identification document of another person;
or

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

knowingly holding another person in a condition of peonage in satisfaction of a debt owed the person who is holding such other person; and

2. That the defendant was involved in the commission or attempted commission of the crime of kidnapping; and or

That the commission of the crime was, in whole or in part, for the purpose of the sexual gratification of the defendant or another; and

or

That a death resulted; and

OR

1. That the defendant by any means (recruited) (harbored) (transported) (provided) (obtained) a person under 18 years of age knowing that the person, with or without force, fraud, threat, or coercion, would be used to engage in (forced labor or involuntary servitude) (sexual gratification of the defendant or another); and
2. or 3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

As used in this instruction, “peonage” means a condition of involuntary servitude in which the victim is forced to work for another person by the use or threat of physical restraint or physical injury, or by the use or threat of coercion through law or legal process.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3447. Aggravated human trafficking is a severity level 1, person felony. If the defendant is 18 years of age or older and the victim under 14 years of age, it is an off-grid, person felony. In order for the court to sentence the defendant for committing an off-grid, person felony, the fact that the victim was less than 14 years of age and the defendant was 18 years of age or older at the time the offense was committed must be submitted to the jury and proven beyond a reasonable doubt. *State v. Bello*, 289 Kan. 191, 211 P.3d 139 (2009). See also *State v. Gonzales*,

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

289 Kan. 351, 212 P.3d 215 (2009). In this instance, unless the defendant stipulates to the ages of the victim and defendant, the State must present evidence to the jury of the ages at the time the offense was committed. The following question should then be included on the verdict form submitted to the jury: "If you find the defendant guilty of aggravated trafficking, do you also unanimously find beyond a reasonable doubt that the defendant was 18 years of age or older and the victim was under the age of 14 years at the time the offense was committed? Yes ____ No ____."

For the elements of kidnapping, see PIK 3d 56.24. For the elements of attempt, see PIK 3d 55.01.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

57.25 AGGRAVATED SEXUAL BATTERY - INTOXICATION

The defendant is charged with the crime of aggravated sexual battery. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally touched the person of _____;
2. That the touching was done with the intent to arouse or satisfy the sexual desires of the defendant or another;
3. That _____ was then 16 or more years of age;
4. That the touching was done without the consent of _____ under circumstances when _____ was incapable of giving a valid consent because of the effect of any (alcoholic liquor) (narcotic) (drug) (other substance), which condition was known by the defendant or was reasonably apparent to the defendant; and
5. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3518(a)(3). Aggravated sexual battery is a severity level 5, person felony.

Comment

See Comment to PIK 3d 57.20. Aggravated Sexual Battery - Force or Fear.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

57.26 UNLAWFUL SEXUAL RELATIONS

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawful sexual relations. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- 1. The defendant engaged in consensual (sexual intercourse) (lewd fondling or touching) (sodomy) with _____;**
- 2. That the defendant and _____ were not married;**
- [3. That the defendant was (an employee or volunteer of the Department of Corrections) (a contractor who was under contract to provide services in a correctional institution);**
- 4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was an inmate;] and**

OR

- [3. That the defendant was a (parole officer) (volunteer for the Department of Corrections) (employee or volunteer of a contractor who was under contract to provide supervision services for persons on parole, conditional release or post-release supervision);**
- 4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and had been released on (parole) (conditional release) (post-release supervision) and the defendant knew that _____ was an inmate who had been released and was on (parole) (conditional release) (post-release supervision);] and**

OR

- [3. That the defendant was (a law enforcement officer) (an employee of a jail) (an employee of a contractor who was under contract to provide services in a jail);**
- 4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was confined by lawful custody to a jail;] and**

OR

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

[3. That the defendant was (a law enforcement officer) (an employee of a juvenile detention facility or sanctions house) (an employee of a contractor who was under contract to provide services in a juvenile detention facility or sanctions house);

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was confined by lawful custody to a juvenile detention facility or sanctions house;] and

OR

[3. That the defendant was an employee of (the Juvenile Justice Authority) (a contractor who was under contract to provide services in a juvenile correctional facility);

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was confined by lawful custody to a juvenile correctional facility;] and

OR

[3. That the defendant was an employee of (the Juvenile Justice Authority) (a contractor who was under contract to provide direct supervision and offender control services to the Juvenile Justice Authority);

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was (released on conditional release from a juvenile correctional facility under the supervision and control of the Juvenile Justice Authority or juvenile community supervision agency and the defendant had knowledge that the person was under the supervision) (placed in the custody of the Juvenile Justice Authority under the supervision and control of the Juvenile Justice Authority or juvenile community supervision agency, and the defendant had knowledge that the person was under supervision);] and

OR

[3. That the defendant was (an employee of the department of social and rehabilitation services) (an employee of a contractor who was under contract to provide services in a social and rehabilitation services institution);

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and was a patient in such institution;] and

OR

- [3. That the defendant was a (teacher) (person in a position of authority);

4. That _____ was a student enrolled at the school where the defendant was employed;] and

OR

- [3. That the defendant was (a court services officer) (an employee of a contractor who was under contract to provide supervision services for persons under court services supervision);

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and had been placed on probation under the supervision and control of court services and the defendant had knowledge that the person was under the supervision of court services;] and

OR

- [3. That the defendant was (a community correctional services officer) (an employee of a contractor who was under contract to provide supervision services for persons under community corrections supervision);

4. That _____ was 16 years of age or older and had been assigned to a community correctional services program under the supervision and control of community corrections and the defendant had knowledge that the person was under the supervision of community corrections;] and

5. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Notes on Use

For authority and a list of definitions of terms used in this instruction, see K.S.A. 21-3520. Unlawful sexual relations is a severity level 10, person felony.

Comment

K.S.A. 21-3520(a)(7) does not apply to a patient in an institution who is incapable of giving consent pursuant to K.S.A. 21-3502(a)(1)(C) or K.S.A. 21-3506(a)(3)(C).

K.S.A. 21-3520(a)(8) does not apply if the offender is the parent of the student. In the case of a parent offender, K.S.A. 21-3603 applies.

In *State v. Stout*, 34 Kan. App. 2d 83, 114 P.3d 989 (2005), the Court of Appeals held that french kissing can constitute lewd touching in a prosecution under K.S.A. 21-3520. Whether such contact is lewd is a question for the jury by considering the totality of the circumstances. The opinion further held that a broad dictionary definition of the term "morals" is error because it is not required by the Kansas pattern instructions for prosecutions under K.S.A. 21-3520 and it invades the province of the jury.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

57.27 UNLAWFUL VOLUNTARY SEXUAL RELATIONS

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawful voluntary sexual relations. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant engaged in (sexual intercourse) (sodomy) (lewd fondling or touching) with _____);
2. That _____ voluntarily engaged in (sexual intercourse) (sodomy) (lewd fondling or touching) with the defendant;
3. That _____ was a child who was 14 years of age but less than 16 years of age at the time of the act;
4. That the defendant was less than 19 years of age and less than 4 years of age older than _____);
5. That _____ and the defendant were the only parties involved in the act; and
6. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3522. Under this statute, sexual intercourse is a severity level 8, person felony; sodomy is a severity level 9, person felony; and lewd fondling or touching is a severity level 10, person felony.

Comment

K.S.A. 21-3522 provides that this charge applies only when the parties involved are members of the opposite sex. However, in *State v. Limon*, 280 Kan. 275, 122 P.3d 22 (2005), the Kansas Supreme Court determined that the statutory language “and are members of the opposite sex” violated the equal protection provisions of the United States and Kansas Constitutions. The opinion observes that teenagers of the same sex who engage in unlawful voluntary sexual relations are punished more harshly than teenagers of the opposite sex who engage in similar conduct. The opinion further held that the equal protection violation inherent in K.S.A. 21-3522 is cured by the severance of the words “and are members of the opposite sex” from the statute.

The plain language of K.S.A. 21-3522(a) requires the offender to be older than the victim. *In re E.R.*, 40 Kan. App. 2d 986, 197 P.3d 870 (2008).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

In *State v. Micheaux*, 242 Kan. 192, 747 P.2d 784 (1987), the Court, in overruling *State v. Bryan*, 12 Kan. App. 2d 206, 738 P.2d 463, *rev. denied* 241 Kan. 839 (1987), held that the crimes of welfare fraud and theft are independent crimes because welfare fraud includes an *attempt* to obtain welfare assistance in addition to the actual obtaining of welfare assistance, and because it covers the obtaining of *services* and *institutional care* in addition to property. Also, the intent to deprive the owner permanently of the possession, use, or benefit of the property is not an element of welfare fraud.

The asportation (carrying away) element of common-law larceny is included within the term "obtain or exert control" by statutory definition contained in K.S.A. 21-3110(12) and does not need to be separately set forth in a theft charge under K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(1) alleging a defendant obtained or exerted unauthorized control over the property. *State v. Freitag*, 247 Kan. 499, 802 P.2d 502 (1990).

Neither theft nor conspiracy to commit theft were intended by the Legislature to be a continuing offense. *State v. Palmer*, 248 Kan. 681, 810 P.2d 734 (1991).

Sales tax is not part of the "value" of unsold retail merchandise stolen from a store. *State v. Alexander*, 12 Kan. App. 2d 1, 732 P.2d 814, *rev. denied* 241 Kan. 839 (1987).

An information charging the defendant with felonious theft of 8,434 gallons of regular gasoline in violation of K.S.A. 21-3701, a class E felony, and which did not allege that the defendant had been convicted of theft two or more times in the last five years, when read in its entirety, construed according to common sense, and interpreted to include facts necessarily implied, sufficiently informed the defendant that the value of the gasoline taken was \$150 or more even though not specifically alleged. *State v. Crichton*, 13 Kan. App. 2d 213, 766 P.2d 832, *rev. denied* 244 Kan. 739 (1988).

In *State v. Perry*, 16 Kan. App. 2d 150, 823 P.2d 804 (1991), the Court held that, under the facts of the case, convictions for forgery and theft by deception were multiplicitous, applying the second prong of the two-prong test as stated in *State v. Fike*, 243 Kan. 365, 368, 757 P.2d 724 (1988). The Court also held that, under the facts of the case, the delivery of a forged check was an included offense of theft by deception.

In *State v. Getz*, 250 Kan. 560, 830 P.2d 5 (1992), the trial court refused to instruct the jury on the crime of theft of lost or mislaid property finding that it was not a lesser included crime under K.S.A. 21-3107(2)(d). The Supreme Court reversed, holding that it was a lesser degree of the same crime (K.S.A. 21-3107(2)(a)). It held that theft of lost or mislaid property (K.S.A. 21-3703) and theft (K.S.A. 21-3701) are both forms of the same crime of larceny.

In *State v. Watson*, 39 Kan. App. 2d 923, 186 P.3d 812 *rev. denied* 287 Kan. 769 (2008), the court held that "taking" property from the owner is not an element of theft under K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(1). All that is required is unauthorized control, coupled with intent to permanently deprive the owner of the use or benefit of the property.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

59.01-A THEFT—KNOWLEDGE PROPERTY STOLEN

Knowledge that property has been stolen by another must exist at the time control first occurs and may be proven by a showing that the defendant either knew or had a reasonable suspicion from all the circumstances known to the defendant that the property was stolen.

Notes on Use

The instruction should be used with PIK 3d 59.01, Theft, in a prosecution for violation of K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(4), receiving stolen property.

State v. Bandt, 219 Kan. 816, 549 P.2d 936 (1976), requires that knowledge of the stolen character of the property exists at the time control first occurs where defendant is charged under K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(4).

Comment

Stolen property, once recovered either by the owner or law enforcement officers, is no longer stolen property as contemplated in K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(4). Therefore, one cannot be convicted of theft by obtaining control over stolen property when actual physical possession of the stolen property has been recovered by the owner or by law enforcement officers as agents for the owner, before delivery of the property to the accused. *State v. Sterling*, 230 Kan. 790, 640 P.2d 1264 (1982).

For a discussion of the definition of "obtain" found in K.S.A. 21-3110(11) which relates to K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(4), and a definition of "obtains or exerts control" as found in K.S.A. 21-3110(12) which relates to K.S.A. 21-3701(a)(1), see *State v. Myers*, 6 Kan. App. 2d 906, 908, 636 P.2d 213 (1981).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

59.67-B REMOVAL OF A THEFT DETECTION DEVICE

The defendant is charged with removal of a theft detection device. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge each of the following claims must be proved:

- 1. That (name of owner) owned merchandise equipped with a theft detection device;**
- 2. That defendant, without the permission of (name of owner) intentionally removed the theft detection device prior to purchase;**
- 3. That defendant removed the theft detection device with the intention of making theft of the merchandise easier; and**
- 4. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____ in _____ County, Kansas.**

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3764. Violation of this provision is a severity level 9, nonperson felony.

Comment

In *State v. Armstrong*, 276 Kan. 819, 825-828, 80 P.3d 378 (2003), the court upheld the constitutionality of K.S.A. 21-3764(d) by adding a specific intent element.

In *State v. Davison*, 41 Kan. App. 2d 70, 199 P.3d 1278 (2009), the court held that a jury instruction on removal of a theft detection device which lacked a specific intent element was clearly erroneous.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

59.68 COUNTERFEITING MERCHANDISE OR SERVICES

The defendant is charged with the crime of counterfeiting. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant (made) (displayed) (advertised) (distributed) (offered for sale) (sold) (possessed with the intent to sell or distribute) certain (describe item or service);
2. That such (describe item or service) was identified by a (trademark) (trade name) owned by _____;
3. That _____ did not authorize the defendant to use the (trademark) (trade name);
4. That the retail value of the (describe item or service) (made) (displayed) (advertised) (distributed) (offered for sale) (sold) (possessed with the intent to sell or distribute) was (less than \$1,000) (at least \$1,000 but less than \$25,000) (\$25,000 or more);

or

That the number of (describe item or service) (made) (displayed) (advertised) (distributed) (offered for sale) (sold) (possessed with the intent to sell or distribute) was (more than 100 but less than 1,000) (1,000 or more);

and

5. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

In determining the quantity and retail value of the (describe item or service), you should include the aggregate number and value of all (items) (services) identified by the (trademark) (trade name) that the defendant (made) (displayed) (advertised) (distributed) (offered for sale) (sold) (possessed with the intent to sell or distribute).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

60.01 TREASON

**The defendant is charged with the crime of treason.
The defendant pleads not guilty.**

**To establish this charge, each of the following claims
must be proved:**

**1. That the defendant intentionally levied war against
the State of Kansas; and**

or

**That the defendant intentionally adhered to the
enemies of the State of Kansas; and**

or

**That the defendant intentionally gave aid and
comfort to the enemies of the State of Kansas; and**

**2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of
_____, _____, in _____
County, Kansas.**

Notes On Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3801(a). Treason is an off-grid person felony.
K.S.A. 21-3801(b) provides that no person shall be convicted of treason unless
on the evidence of two witnesses to the overt act or confession in open court.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

60.01-A TERRORISM

The defendant is charged with the crime of terrorism. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- 1. That the defendant (committed) (attempted to commit) (conspired to commit) the crime of _____, a felony, with the intent to ([intimidate] [coerce] the civilian population) (influence government policy by [intimidation] [coercion]) (affect the operation of any unit of government); and**
- 2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.**

Notes On Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3449. Terrorism is an off-grid person felony. K.S.A. 21-3449(c) provides that both an attempted act of terrorism and a conspiracy to commit terrorism are off-grid person felonies. The elements of the felony that defendant is alleged to have committed must be set out at the conclusion of the instruction, or if the defendant is charged with that felony in another count, the jury may be referred to that instruction for the elements of the felony. If the underlying felony is attempt or conspiracy, the trial court should also instruct the jury on the elements of attempt or conspiracy.

The sentence reduction provisions in K.S.A. 21-3301(c) do not apply to a conviction for terrorism, even if the defendant was charged with and convicted of attempting to commit an act of terrorism. K.S.A. 21-3449.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Comment

In *State v. Gasser*, 223 Kan. 24, 30, 574 P.2d 146 (1977), it is held that a defendant who runs from a federal officer assisting state law enforcement officials in an arrest for state theft charges has obstructed official duty of a law enforcement official. To sustain a conviction under K.S.A. 21-3808, it is necessary that the State prove the defendant had reasonable knowledge that the person he or she opposed was a law enforcement official.

In *State v. Parker*, 236 Kan. 353, 690 P.2d 1353 (1984), it was held that K.S.A. 21-3808 encompasses illegal obstruction by any means including oral statements.

Whether underlying charge is denominated obstruction of duty or obstruction of process, if there is a uniformed and properly identified law enforcement officer, PIK 3d 60.09 should be given, not PIK 3d 60.08. *State v. Lyne*, 17 Kan. App. 2d 761, 844 P.2d 734 (1992).

In *State v. Dalton*, 21 Kan. App. 2d 50, 895 P.2d 204 (1995), the defendant opposed arrest under a warrant issued for violation of a felony diversion agreement. It was held defendant's conviction for Obstructing Legal Process or Official Duty was proper.

In *State v. Hudson*, 261 Kan. 535, 931 P.2d 679 (1997), the court held that the classification of obstruction as a felony or misdemeanor depends upon the knowledge and intent of the officer as to whether a misdemeanor or felony arrest was being made. See also *State v. Kelly*, 38 Kan. App. 2d 224, 227, 162 P.3d 832 (2007); *State v. Johnson*, 40 Kan. App. 2d 196, 190 P.3d 995 (2008).

It was held in *State v. Timley*, 25 Kan. App. 2d at 786, that a felony arrest without a warrant is not legal process as defined in K.S.A. 21-3808.

In *State v. Seabury*, 267 Kan. 431, 985 P.2d 1162 (1999), the court held that obstructing the execution of a search warrant is a misdemeanor.

An instruction on the elements of an underlying felony is unwarranted when all the instructions coupled with the evidence at trial clearly specify the crime charged. Use of PIK 3d 60.09 is favored when the State charges obstruction of an officer in the discharge of his or her duties. *State v. Scott*, 28 Kan. App. 2d 418, 17 P.3d 966 (2001).

In a case where a defendant asked the court to use an instruction that mixed elements from PIK 3d 60.08 and 60.09, the Court of Appeals held that such an instruction was invited error that could not be the subject of an appeal. *State v. McCoy*, 34 Kan. App. 2d 185, 189, 116 P.3d 48 (2005).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

60.10 ESCAPE FROM CUSTODY

The defendant is charged with the crime of escape from custody. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant was being held in custody (on a written charge of a misdemeanor) (following defendant's conviction of a misdemeanor) (on a charge or adjudication as a juvenile offender, where the act, if committed by an adult, would constitute a misdemeanor) (upon commitment to the state security hospital upon a finding of not guilty by reason of insanity or mental disease or defect of a misdemeanor offense);
2. That the defendant intentionally departed from custody without lawful authority from _____; and

OR

That the defendant intentionally failed to return to custody (following temporary leave lawfully granted) (following a court order authorizing temporary leave); and

3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Custody includes: arrest; detention in a facility for holding persons charged with or convicted of crimes; detention for extradition or deportation; detention in a hospital or other facility pursuant to court order or imposed as a specific condition of probation, parole, or a community correctional services program; commitment to the state security hospital upon a finding of not guilty by reason of insanity or mental disease or defect for a misdemeanor offense; and here insert any other detention for law enforcement purposes. Custody does not include general supervision of a person on probation or parole or constraint incidental to release on bail.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Notes On Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3809. Escape from custody is a class A, nonperson misdemeanor.

The statute defining escape from custody requires that the defendant be in lawful custody. Lawful custody is initially a question of law for the Court to determine and not a question of fact for the jury to decide. "Custody" does not include general supervision of a person on probation or parole or constraint incidental to release on bail. K.S.A. 21-3809(b)(1).

For definition of "juvenile offender" and "juvenile detention center," see K.S.A. 38-1601 *et seq.* and amendments thereto.

K.S.A. 22-3220 was amended to reflect that the term "insanity" has been replaced by "mental disease or defect," for crimes committed January 1, 1996, or thereafter.

Comment

Lawful custody is initially a question of law for the Court to determine and not a question of fact for the jury to decide. *State v. Mixon*, 27 Kan. App. 2d 49, 998 P.2d 519 (2000).

"Lawful custody" contemplates an intent on the part of prison officials to exercise actual or constructive control over the prisoner in some way that restrains the prisoner's liberty. A prisoner who fails to abide by the conditions of house arrest may be found guilty of escape from custody. The key factor is whether or not prison officials have shown an intent to abandon or give up their prisoner, leaving him free to go on his way. *State v. Kraft*, 38 Kan. App. 2d 215, 219, 163 P.3d 361, *rev. denied*, 285 Kan. 1176 (2007).

In *State v. Urban*, 291 Kan. 214, 239 P.3d 837 (2010), the Supreme Court held that a defendant who had been granted a personal recognizance bond, conditioned upon her residing at the Johnson County Residential Center pending sentencing, was not "in custody" within the meaning of K.S.A. 21-3809, and therefore could not be convicted of escape from custody after she absconded from the Residential Center.

In *State v. Carreiro*, 203 Kan. 875, 878, 457 P.2d 123 (1969), the Court discusses and defines "escape" and states what constitutes "escape." The Court, in this case, also stated when a person is in "lawful custody."

In *State v. Pruett*, 213 Kan. 41, 515 P.2d 1051 (1973), the Court held that in view of the specific statutory definition of the word "charge" in K.S.A. 22-2205(5), that escape statutes K.S.A. 21-3809 and 21-3810, are applicable only where a defendant escapes from lawful custody while being held on a written charge contained in a complaint, information, or indictment. This does not mean that the State is without a remedy where the defendant escapes custody prior to the filing of a formal written complaint. The Court also held that K.S.A. 21-3803, which provides for the offense of obstructing legal process or official duty, is broad enough to cover cases where the defendant escapes from custody prior to the filing of a formal written complaint, information, or indictment.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Compulsion as a defense to escape from custody is available to a defendant who presents evidence that 1) the inmate faced a specific threat of imminent death or great bodily harm; 2) there was no time for a complaint to authorities or a history of futile complaints to authorities; 3) there was no time or opportunity to resort to the courts; 4) there is no evidence of force or violence toward prison personnel or other innocent persons in the escape; and 5) the inmate promptly reported to the proper authorities once he attained a position of safety from the imminent threat. *State v. Irons*, 250 Kan. 302, 827 P.2d 722 (1992), *State v. Harvey*, 41 Kan. App. 2d 104, 202 P.3d 21 (2009). In the event that the defendant presents evidence on these elements, the jury should be given the compulsion instruction, PIK 3d 54.13.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

(THIS PAGE BLANK)

60.11 AGGRAVATED ESCAPE FROM CUSTODY

The defendant is charged with the crime of aggravated escape from custody. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

A. 1. That the defendant was being held in custody

- [(a) on a written charge or conviction of a felony]
- [(b) upon a charge or adjudication as a juvenile offender, where the act, if committed by an adult, would constitute a felony]
- [(c) prior to or upon a finding of probable cause for evaluation as a sexually violent predator]
- [(d) upon commitment to a treatment facility as a sexually violent predator]
- [(e) upon commitment to a state security hospital upon a finding of not guilty by reason of insanity or mental disease or defect of a felony]
- [(f) on an adjudication of a felony and is 18 years of age or over] or
- [(g) upon incarceration at a state correctional institution while in the custody of the secretary of corrections]

2. That the defendant intentionally departed from custody without lawful authority from _____; and

or

That the defendant intentionally failed to return to custody following (temporary leave authorized by law) (temporary leave granted by a court order); and

OR

B. 1. That the defendant was being held in custody

- [(a) on a charge or conviction of any crime]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- [(b) on a charge or adjudication as a juvenile offender, where the act, if committed by an adult, would constitute a felony]**
 - [(c) prior to or upon a finding of probable cause for evaluation as a sexually violent predator]**
 - [(d) upon commitment to a treatment facility as a sexually violent predator]**
 - [(e) upon commitment to the state security hospital upon a finding of not guilty of a crime by reason of insanity or mental disease or defect]**
 - [(f) on an adjudication of a felony and is 18 years of age or over] or**
 - [(g) upon incarceration at a state correctional institution while in the custody of the secretary of corrections]**
- 2. That the defendant intentionally departed from custody by use of violence or the threat of violence against any person; and**
- 3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.**

Custody as used in this instruction means (here insert legal basis for custody).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-3810 and 21-3809. The legal basis for custody to be inserted in the body of the instruction may come from the list provided in K.S.A. 21-3809 or from the circumstances delineated in K.S.A. 21-3810. Aggravated escape from custody as described in subsection A.1.(a), A.1.(c), A.1.(d), A.1.(e) or A.1.(f) is a severity level 8, nonperson felony. Aggravated escape from custody as described in subsection A.1.(b) or A.1.(g) is a severity level 5, nonperson felony. Aggravated escape from custody as described in subsection B.1.(a), B.1.(c), B.1.(d), B.1.(e) or B.1.(f) is a severity level 6, person felony. Aggravated escape from custody as described in subsection B.1.(b) or B.1.(g) is a severity level 5, person felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

The statute defining aggravated escape from custody requires that the defendant be in lawful custody. Lawful custody is initially a question of law for the court to determine and not a question of fact for the jury to decide. Custody does not include general supervision of a person on probation or parole or constraint incidental to release on bail. K.S.A. 21-3809(b)(1).

For definition of “juvenile offender” and “juvenile detention center,” see K.S.A. 38-1601 *et seq.* and amendments thereto.

K.S.A. 22-3220 was amended to reflect that the term “insanity” has been replaced by “mental disease or defect,” for crimes committed January 1, 1996, or thereafter.

Comment

Lawful custody is initially a question of law for the Court to determine and not a question of fact for the jury to decide. *State v. Mixon*, 27 Kan. App. 2d 49, 998 P.2d 519 (2000).

“Lawful custody” contemplates an intent on the part of prison officials to exercise actual or constructive control over the prisoner in some way that restrains the prisoner’s liberty. A prisoner who fails to abide by the conditions of house arrest may be found guilty of escape from custody. The key factor is whether or not prison officials have shown an intent to abandon or give up their prisoner, leaving him free to go on his way. *State v. Kraft*, 38 Kan. App. 2d 215, 219, 163 P.3d 361, *rev. denied*, 285 Kan. 1176 (2007).

In *State v. Urban*, 291 Kan. 214, 239 P.3d 837 (2010), the Supreme Court held that a defendant who had been granted a personal recognizance bond, conditioned upon her residing at the Johnson County Residential Center pending sentencing, was not “in custody” within the meaning of K.S.A. 21-3809, and therefore could not be convicted of escape from custody after she absconded from the Residential Center.

The Kansas Court of Appeals approved PIK 3d 60.11 as a correct statement of the law in *State v. Mixon*, *supra*.

See also Comment to PIK 3d 60.10, *Escape from Custody*.

Compulsion as a defense to escape from custody is available to a defendant who presents evidence that 1) the inmate faced a specific threat of imminent death or great bodily harm; 2) there was no time for a complaint to authorities or a history of futile complaints to authorities; 3) there was no time or opportunity to resort to the courts; 4) there is no evidence of force or violence toward prison personnel or other innocent persons in the escape; and 5) the inmate promptly reported to the proper authorities once he attained a position of safety from the imminent threat. *State v. Irons*, 250 Kan. 302, 827 P.2d 722 (1992), *State v. Harvey*, 41 Kan. App. 2d 104, 202 P.3d 21 (2009). In the event that the defendant presents evidence on these elements, the jury should be given the compulsion instruction, PIK 3d 54.13.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

62.11 UNLAWFULLY SMOKING IN A PUBLIC PLACE

Comment

This instruction has been deleted. Cigarette and tobacco infractions are punishable by fine only, and the statute was amended in 1998 to eliminate the right to request a jury trial. See K.S.A. 22-3404.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**62.11-A FAILURE TO POST SMOKING PROHIBITED AND
DESIGNATED SMOKING AREA SIGNS**

Comment

This instruction has been deleted. Cigarette and tobacco infractions are punishable by fine only, and the statute was amended in 1998 to eliminate the right to request a jury trial. See K.S.A. 22-3404.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CHAPTER 64.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC SAFETY

| | PIK Number |
|--|---------------|
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Felony | 64.01 |
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Misdemeanor | 64.02 |
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm—Misdemeanor | 64.02-A |
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm—Felony | 64.02-A-1 |
| Criminal Discharge Of A Firearm - Affirmative Defense | 64.02-B |
| Aggravated Weapons Violation | 64.03 |
| Criminal Use Of Weapons—Affirmative Defense | 64.04 |
| Criminal Disposal Of Firearms | 64.05 |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm - Felony | 64.06 |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm—Misdemeanor | 64.07 |
| Possession Of A Firearm At A State Building Or County Courthouse | 64.07-A |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm By A Juvenile | 64.07-B |
| Criminal Possession Of A Firearm By A Juvenile - Affirmative Defenses | 64.07-C |
| Defacing Identification Marks Of A Firearm | 64.08 |
| Failure To Register Sale Of Explosives | 64.09 |
| Failure To Register Receipt Of Explosives | 64.10 |
| Explosive - Definition | 64.10-A |
| Criminal Disposal Of Explosives | 64.11 |
| Criminal Possession Of Explosives | 64.11-A |
| Criminal Possession Of Explosives—Defense | 64.11-B |
| Carrying Concealed Explosives | 64.12 |
| Refusal To Yield A Telephone Party Line | 64.13 |
| Creating A Hazard | 64.14 |
| Unlawful Failure To Report A Wound | 64.15 |
| Unlawfully Obtaining A Prescription-Only Drug | 64.16 |
| Unlawfully Obtaining Prescription-Only Drug For Resale | 64.17 |
| Unlawfully Selling A Prescription-Only Drug | 64.17-A |
| Selling Beverage Containers With Detachable Tabs | 64.18 |
| Failure To Register As An Offender | 64.19 |

64.01 CRIMINAL USE OF WEAPONS—FELONY

**The defendant is charged with criminal use of weapons.
The defendant pleads not guilty.**

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a device or attachment of any kind (designed) (used) (intended for use) in suppressing the report of any firearm; and
or**

That the defendant knowingly (sold) (manufactured) (purchased) (possessed) (carried) [a shotgun with a barrel less than 18 inches in length] [a firearm (designed to discharge) (capable of discharging) automatically more than once by a single function of the trigger]; and

or

That the defendant knowingly (possessed) (manufactured) (caused to be manufactured) (sold) (offered for sale) (lent) (purchased) (gave away) any cartridge which can be fired by a handgun and which has a plastic-coated bullet with a core of less than 60% lead by weight; and

- 2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.**

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(6) through (a)(8). The offenses of criminal use of weapons under subsections (a)(6), (a)(7) and (a)(8) of K.S.A. 21-4201 are severity level 9, nonperson felonies. See PIK 3d 64.04, Criminal Use of Weapons—Affirmative Defense, and K.S.A. 21-4201(b) through (i) for statutory exemptions.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Comment

In *State v. Kulper*, 12 Kan. App. 2d 301, 744 P.2d 519 (1987), the Court held evidence that the defendant possessed all the pieces of a disassembled shotgun is sufficient to support a conviction. PIK 2d 64.01 is cited with approval.

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are “all enacted for the protection of human life or safety” and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.02 CRIMINAL USE OF WEAPONS—MISDEMEANOR

**The defendant is charged with criminal use of weapons.
The defendant pleads not guilty.**

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (manufactured) (purchased) (possessed) (carried) a (bludgeon) (sandclub) (metal knuckles) (throwing star) (switch-blade knife); and**

OR

- 1. That the defendant knowingly (carried concealed on defendant's person) (possessed with the intention to use the same unlawfully against another) a (dagger) (dirk) (billy) (blackjack) (slung shot) (dangerous knife) (straight-edged razor) (stiletto) (any dangerous or deadly weapon or instrument); and**

OR

- 1. That the defendant knowingly carried (on defendant's person) (in a [land] [water] [air] vehicle) a (tear gas bomb) (smoke bomb) (projector or object containing a noxious [liquid] [gas] [substance]) with the intent to use the same unlawfully; and**

OR

- 1. That the defendant knowingly carried a (pistol) (revolver) (other firearm) concealed on defendant's person when not on defendant's own land or abode or fixed place of business; and**

OR

- 1. That the defendant knowingly set a spring gun; and**
- 2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.**

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(1) through (5). Violation of these subsections is a class A, nonperson misdemeanor. See PIK 3d 64.04, Criminal Use of Weapons—Affirmative Defense, and K.S.A. 21-4201(b) through (i) for statutory exemptions.

If the weapon is a switch-blade knife, the complete definition of switch-blade found at K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(1), including the language regarding ordinary pocket knives not being switch-blades, should be inserted after the numbered paragraphs of the instruction. Likewise, if the weapon is one listed in K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(2), and the exclusion regarding ordinary pocket knives with blades less than 4 inches applies, such language should be inserted after the numbered paragraphs of the instruction.

Comment

In *City of Junction City v. Lee*, 216 Kan. 495, 532 P.2d 1292 (1975), it was held that a municipal ordinance which prohibited the use of certain weapons was not in conflict with the state statute (21-4201), even though the municipal ordinance was more restrictive.

Under K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(2), the intentional carrying of a concealed weapon upon the person of the accused constitutes in itself a complete criminal offense, irrespective of the purpose or motive of the accused, unless the accused occupies an exempt status expressly recognized in the statute. *State v. Lassley*, 218 Kan. 758, 545 P.2d 383 (1976). In *Lassley*, the Court also held that where the defendant is charged with carrying a concealed weapon, under 21-4201(a)(2), a separate instruction defining general criminal intent is not necessary if an instruction on the elements of the crime requires the State to prove that the proscribed act was done willfully or knowingly.

State v. Hoskins, 222 Kan. 436, 565 P.2d 608 (1977), held that the crime of carrying a concealed weapon under 21-4201(a)(4) is not a lesser included offense of unlawful possession of a firearm under 21-4204(a)(2). PIK 64.02 is cited.

In *State v. Hargis*, 5 Kan. App. 2d 608, 609, 611, 620 P.2d 1181 (1980), the Court held that an individual engaging in an unofficial narcotics investigation was not exempted as a law enforcement officer because of the individual's commission as a special deputy or school security guard.

In *City of Junction City v. Mevis*, 226 Kan. 526, 530, 601 P.2d 1145 (1979), the Court held that a city ordinance prohibiting anyone from carrying firearms within the city limits was unconstitutionally broad.

State v. Hunt, 8 Kan. App. 2d 162, 164, 651 P.2d 967 (1982), held that a scalpel is a dangerous weapon within the meaning of K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(2).

In *State v. Doile*, 7 Kan. App. 2d 722, 648 P.2d 262 (1982), the constitutionality of subsection (a)(4) was upheld as not an unreasonable exercise of police power or overbroad.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

The constitutionality of K.S.A. 21-4201(a)(1) was upheld in *State v. Neighbors*, 21 Kan. App. 2d 824, 908 P.2d 649 (1995), wherein the court found the statute to be neither vague nor overbroad.

Unlawful use of a weapon is a lesser included offense of aggravated weapons violation. *State v. Sanders*, 258 Kan. 409, 904 P.2d 951 (1995).

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are “all enacted for the protection of human life or safety” and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.03 AGGRAVATED WEAPONS VIOLATION

The defendant is charged with the crime of aggravated weapons violation. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant (allege any of the violations listed in PIK 3d 64.01 and 64.02);
 2. That the defendant was (convicted of _____, a felony) (released from imprisonment for _____, a felony) within five years prior to the commission of such act; and
- OR**
2. That the defendant was (convicted of _____, a felony) (released from imprisonment for _____, a felony) prior to the commission of such act; and
 3. That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4202. This statute has been amended to include convictions from other jurisdictions which are substantially the same as a Kansas person felony. Aggravated weapons violation is a severity level 9, nonperson felony for a violation of subsections (a)(1) through (a)(5) or subsection (a)(9) of K.S.A. 21-4201. Aggravated weapons violation is a severity level 8, nonperson felony for a violation of subsections (a)(6), (a)(7) and (a)(8) of K.S.A. 21-4201.

If the prior conviction was a nonperson felony, the first alternative in element 2 should be used; if the prior conviction was a person felony, the second alternative should be used.

See PIK 3d 52.06, Proof of Other Crime - Limited Admissibility of Evidence, for the required limiting instruction concerning defendant's prior conviction.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Comment

In *State v. Lassley*, 218 Kan. 752, 545 P.2d 379 (1976), the Court approved PIK 64.03 as a correct statement of the elements of the offense. The conviction of a felony upon a plea of *nolo contendere* within five years prior to the unlawful use of a weapon may be used as a prior conviction under K.S.A. 21-4202. *State v. Buggs*, 219 Kan. 203, 547 P.2d 720 (1976).

State v. Hoskins, 222 Kan. 436, 565 P.2d 608 (1977), holds that the crime of aggravated weapons violation under K.S.A. 21-4202 is not a lesser included offense of unlawful possession of a firearm under K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(2).

Unlawful use of a weapon is a lesser included offense of aggravated weapons violation. *State v. Sanders*, 258 Kan. 409, 904 P.2d 951 (1995).

When a prior conviction is an element of the crime charged it is error to refuse to give a limiting instruction as to evidence of the prior conviction. *State v. Denney*, 258 Kan. 437, 905 P.2d 657 (1995).

Although speaking to a conviction under K.S.A. 21-4204, criminal possession of a firearm, PIK 3d 64.07, the Kansas Supreme Court stated that when a defendant stipulated to a prior crime necessary for conviction under that statute that the court should mention to the jury neither the number nor nature of the prior convictions. The court should only instruct the jury that it may consider the convicted felony status element of the crime as proven by agreement of the parties in the form of a stipulation. *State v. Lee*, 266 Kan. 804, 977 P.2d 263 (1999).

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are “all enacted for the protection of human life or safety” and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.04 CRIMINAL USE OF WEAPONS—AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

It is a defense to the charge of (criminal use of weapons) (aggravated weapons violation) that [list here any relevant exemptions contained in K.S.A. 21-4201(b) through (i)].

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4201 (b) through (i) which list persons, entities or situations exempt from the application of the act. If this instruction is given, PIK 3d 52.08, Affirmative Defenses - Burden of Proof, should be given.

Comment

State v. Lassley, 218 Kan. 752, 545 P.2d 379 (1976), holds that a construction worker who carried a six-inch knife which he used as a tool of his trade did not come within the exempt status expressly recognized in K.S.A. 21-4201(2). The fact that the knife may have been used in his trade was not a defense to the prescribed act of knowingly carrying a dangerous knife concealed on his person.

In *State v. Hargis*, 5 Kan. App. 2d 608, 620 P.2d 1181 (1980), the Court held that an individual engaging in an unofficial narcotics investigation was not exempted as a law enforcement officer because of his commission as a special deputy or school security guard.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.05 CRIMINAL DISPOSAL OF FIREARMS

The defendant is charged with criminal disposal of firearms. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

A. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm with a barrel less than 12 inches long to _____;

2. That _____ was a person under 18 years of age; and

OR

B. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm to _____;

2. That the defendant knew _____ was both addicted to and an unlawful user of _____, a controlled substance; and

OR

C. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm to _____;

2. That the defendant knew _____ had, within the preceding five years, been (convicted of _____, a felony) (released from imprisonment for _____, a felony); and

OR

D. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm to _____;

2. That the defendant knew _____ had, within the preceding 10 years, been (convicted of _____, a felony) (released from imprisonment for _____, a felony, and had not had the conviction of the crime [expunged] [pardoned]); and

OR

E. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm to _____;

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

2. That the defendant knew _____ had been convicted of a felony and had been found to be in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the offense; and

OR

- F. 1. That the defendant knowingly (sold) (gave) (transferred) a firearm to _____;
 2. That the defendant knew _____ was or had been (a mentally ill person) (a person with an alcohol or substance abuse problem) involuntarily committed for care and treatment;
 3. That the person involuntarily committed had not received a certificate of restoration from the court that ordered the commitment; and
- [3.] or [4.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4203. Criminal disposal of firearms is a class A, nonperson misdemeanor. The appropriate alternative situation should be used.

Alternative C concerns the transfer or sale of a firearm to anyone convicted of a specified felony or released from imprisonment for such a felony within five years of the act charged. For the purposes of this alternative, the specified felony conviction is defined as any felony except a felony as defined by K.S.A. 21-3401; 21-3402; 21-3403; 21-3404; 21-3410; 21-3411; 21-3414; 21-3415; 21-3419; 21-3420; 21-3421; 21-3427; 21-3442; 21-3502; 21-3506; 21-3518; 21-3716; 21-36a05; or 21-36a06, or, prior to the section's repeal, K.S.A. 65-4127a, 65-4127b, or 65-4160 through 65-4165, or a crime under the law of another jurisdiction which is substantially the same as such felony. It is important to note that there is no longer any barrel length specification.

Alternative D concerns the transfer or sale of a firearm to anyone convicted of a specified felony or released from imprisonment for such a felony within 10 years of the act. The specified felony conviction for this alternative is any felony defined by K.S.A. 21-3401; 21-3402; 21-3403; 21-3404; 21-3410; 21-3411; 21-3414; 21-3415; 21-3419; 21-3420; 21-3421; 21-3427; 21-3442; 21-3502; 21-3506; 21-3518; 21-3716; 21-36a05; or 21-36a06, or, prior to the section's repeal, K.S.A. 65-4127a, 65-4127b, or 65-4160 through 65-4165, or a crime under the law of another jurisdiction which is substantially the same as such felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Alternative C has the proviso that the transferee "was found not to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the offense." The specified crimes for alternative D have the proviso that the transferee "was not found to have been in the possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the offense." The Committee believed it improbable that a court would make those specific findings unless by implication as to alternative D by the fact of conviction of a crime that did not involve the use of a firearm as an element of the charge. It would be hard to imagine a situation in which a court made the specific finding that one was not in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the crime. Similarly, in alternative E it presumed that the finding of possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the offense would be derived from the elements of the charge.

Alternative F involves people who are or have been committed for mental illness, alcohol abuse or substance abuse and who have not received a certificate of restoration.

| <u>Alternative</u> | <u>Status of Transferee</u> | <u>Barrel Length</u> | <u>Prior Crime</u> | <u>Prior Crime Time Limit</u> |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| A. | Less than 18 Years | Less than 12" | N/A | N/A |
| B. | Addict and User | N/A | N/A | N/A |
| C. | Felon | N/A | Specified felony without firearm | Five years |
| D. | Felon | N/A | Specified felony without firearm | Ten years |
| E. | Felon | N/A | Any felony with firearm | No time limit |
| F. | Commitment | None | None | No time limit |

See PIK 3d 52.06, Proof of Other Crime - Limited Admissibility of Evidence, for the required limiting instruction concerning defendant's prior conviction.

Comment

When a prior conviction is an element of the crime charged it is error to refuse to give a limiting instruction as to evidence of the prior conviction. *State v. Denney*, 258 Kan. 437, 905 P.2d 657 (1995).

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are "all enacted for the protection of human life or safety" and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.06 CRIMINAL POSSESSION OF A FIREARM - FELONY

The defendant is charged with criminal possession of a firearm. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- A. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant had been
 - convicted of (insert appropriate offense from subsection (a)(2) of K.S.A. 21-4204);
 - or
 - adjudicated as a juvenile offender because of the commission of _____, an act which if done by an adult would constitute the commission of a [person felony][violation of (insert appropriate statute number)];
3. That the defendant was found to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the prior offense; and

OR

- B. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant within five years preceding such possession had been
 - convicted of (insert appropriate offense from subsection (a)(3) of K.S.A. 21-4204), a felony;
 - or
 - convicted of _____, a crime in (name of jurisdiction), that is substantially the same as _____, a felony in Kansas;
 - or
 - released from imprisonment for _____, a felony;
 - or
 - adjudicated as a juvenile offender because of the commission of an act which if done by an adult would constitute the commission of a felony; and

OR

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- C. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant within 10 years preceding such possession had been
- convicted of (insert appropriate offense from subsection (a)(4) of K.S.A. 21-4204), a felony;
 - or
 - convicted of an attempt, conspiracy, or criminal solicitation to commit (insert appropriate offense from subsection (a)(4) of K.S.A. 21-4204), a felony;
 - or
 - convicted of _____, a crime in (name of jurisdiction) that is substantially the same as _____, a felony in Kansas;
 - or
 - released from imprisonment for _____, a felony;
 - or
 - adjudicated as a juvenile offender because of the commission of _____, an act which if done by an adult would constitute the commission of a felony; and

OR

- D. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant within 10 years preceding such possession had been
- convicted of _____, a nonperson felony;
 - or
 - convicted of _____, a crime in (name of jurisdiction) that is substantially the same as _____, a nonperson felony in Kansas;
 - or
 - released from imprisonment for _____, a nonperson felony;
 - or
 - adjudicated as a juvenile offender because of the commission of an act which if done by an adult

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

would constitute the commission of a nonperson felony;

3. That the defendant was found to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the prior offense; and

OR

- E. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant was or had been (a mentally ill person) (a person with an alcohol or substance abuse problem) subject to involuntary commitment for care and treatment;
3. That the person involuntarily committed had not received a certificate of restoration from the court that ordered the commitment; and

[3.] or [4.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____ in _____, County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

Authority for Alternative A is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(2), Alternative B is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(3), Alternative C is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(4)(A), Alternative D is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(4)(B), and Alternative E is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(7). An exemption to K.S.A.21-4204(a)(7) is found at K.S.A. 21-4204(c). Each crime is a severity level 8, nonperson felony.

Alternatives A and D are to be used when the defendant was found to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the prior felony. The Committee believes that while such a prior finding may not have been specifically made by the court it may be implied from the elements of the charge upon which the defendant was convicted. Alternatives B and C, however, have the negative statutory requirement that the defendant was found not to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the offense. The negative requirements of alternatives B and C are not required to be proved by the prosecution and have not been included as part of the elements of those alternatives. See *State v. Johnson*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 105, 959 P.2d 476, rev. denied 265 Kan. 888 (1998). Likewise, the negative statutory requirement of alternative C, that the defendant did not have the conviction expunged or had not been pardoned for the crime, does not need to be proven as part of the state's case. See *State v. Davis*, 255 Kan. 357, 874 P.2d 1156 (1994).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

The prior crime addressed in Alternative A is a person felony or a violation of the Uniform Controlled Substances Act with no time limit. The prior crime addressed in Alternative B is any felony not addressed in Alternative C with a 5-year time limit. The prior crime addressed in Alternative C is specified by statute number in K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(4)(A) with a 10-year time limit. The prior crime addressed in Alternative D is a nonperson felony with a 10-year time limit.

Alternative E involves people who are or have been committed for mental illness, alcohol abuse or substance abuse and who have not received a certificate of restoration.

| <u>Alternative</u> | <u>Time Limit</u> | <u>Type Prior Crime</u> | <u>Prior Possession Of Firearm During Prior Crime</u> |
|--------------------|-------------------|--|---|
| A | None | Person Felony or Uniform Controlled Substances Act | Yes |
| B | 5 years | Felony Other Than Alternative C | No |
| C | 10 years | Felony Specified in K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(4)(A) | No |
| D | 10 years | Nonperson Felony | Yes |
| E | None | None | No |

See PIK 3d 52.06, Proof of Other Crime - Limited Admissibility of Evidence, for the required limiting instruction concerning defendant's prior conviction.

Comment

K.S.A. 21-4204 makes "possession" of a firearm by a convicted felon an offense. The word "knowingly" is not used in the statute. The Committee in preparing this instruction has added the requirement that the possession of the firearm be "knowingly." This construction of the word "possession" is consistent with many Kansas cases which recognize that the elements of possession require a mental attitude that the possessor intended to possess the property in question and to appropriate it to himself or herself. For example, see *State v. Metz*, 107 Kan. 593, 193 Pac. 177 (1920); and *City of Hutchinson v. Weems*, 173 Kan. 452, 249 P.2d 633 (1952). In reaching this conclusion the Committee considered K.S.A. 21-3201 which provides that a criminal intent is an essential element of every crime defined by the code. Willful conduct is conduct that is purposeful and intentional and not accidental. An exception is made in K.S.A. 21-3204 which provides for an absolute criminal liability without criminal intent if the crime is a misdemeanor and the statute defining the

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

offense clearly indicates a legislative purpose to impose absolute liability for the conduct described. In view of the case law set forth above and the statutes just cited, it seems clear that in order to establish the offense of criminal possession of a firearm, it must be proved that the possession was knowing and intentional.

When a prior conviction is an element of the crime charged it is error to refuse to give a limiting instruction as to evidence of the prior conviction. *State v. Denney*, 258 Kan. 437, 905 P.2d 657 (1995).

If a defendant stipulates to a prior crime necessary for conviction under K.S.A. 21-4204, the court should reveal to the jury neither the number nor nature of the prior convictions. The court should only instruct the jury that it may consider the convicted felony status element of the crime as proven by agreement of the parties in the form of a stipulation. *State v. Lee*, 266 Kan. 804, 977 P.2d 263 (1999).

In *State v. Davis*, 255 Kan. 357, 874 P.2d 1156 (1994), the Supreme Court sustained the trial court and negated any requirement of the state to prove the statutory negative in alternative C above that the defendant had not been pardoned or had the prior conviction expunged. Likewise, the Kansas Court of Appeals in *State v. Johnson*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 105, 959 P.2d 476, *rev. denied* 265 Kan. 888 (1998), noted that when a defendant is charged under K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(3), alternative B above, the state has no obligation to present proof that the defendant was found not to have been in possession of a firearm at the time of the commission of the prior felony.

In *State v. Pollard*, 273 Kan. 706, 44 P.3d 1261 (2002), the court held that Kansas law will apply in determining whether or not a defendant's out-of-state criminal proceeding constitutes a conviction as a predicate to prosecution for the Kansas crime of felony criminal possession of a firearm under K.S.A. 21-4204. In *Pollard*, the defendant had plead guilty to a prior act of felony first-degree burglary in Missouri, was found guilty by the Missouri trial court, and was given a "suspended imposition of sentence" with two years of probation. The terms of his probation included prohibitions against the possession or control of firearms. Under Missouri law, however, a "suspended imposition of sentence" is not a conviction as Missouri does not consider such to be a final judgment. The *Pollard* court held that, despite the peculiarities of Missouri law, the question is whether or not the Missouri matter constituted the equivalent of a conviction in Kansas. The *Pollard* court concluded, after examining (1) the legal definition of conviction under statute and case law; (2) the procedural posture of *Pollard's* predicate felony; and (3) the construction of the term "conviction" for criminal history scoring purposes, that the Missouri court had actually established the defendant's factual guilt, and the Missouri matter was the equivalent of a conviction in Kansas which could be used as a predicate conviction for K.S.A. 21-4204.

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are "all enacted for the protection of human life or safety" and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 3d 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

The State is required to accept a defendant's stipulation that he or she was previously convicted of a felony and was therefore legally prevented from possessing a firearm on the date in question. However, the district court must allow the State to place the actual judgment and sentence of the defendant's prior conviction or adjudication into the record, outside the presence of the jury. *State v. Mitchell*, 285 Kan. 1070, Syl. ¶¶ 3, 4, 179 P.3d 394 (2008).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**64.07 CRIMINAL POSSESSION OF A FIREARM—
MISDEMEANOR**

The defendant is charged with criminal possession of a firearm. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

- A. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant was both addicted to and an unlawful user of _____, a controlled substance; and

OR

- B. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm and was not a law enforcement officer;
2. That the defendant was [in or on school (property) (grounds) upon which was located a (building) (structure) used by (a unified school district) (an accredited nonpublic school) for student (instruction)(attendance)(extracurricular activities) for pupils enrolled in (kindergarten) (any of the grades 1 through 12)] [at a regularly scheduled school sponsored activity or event]; and

OR

- C. 1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant refused to (surrender) (immediately remove) the firearm (from school [property] [grounds]) (at a regularly scheduled school sponsored activity or event);
3. That the defendant was (requested) (directed) to do so by a (duly authorized school employee) (law enforcement officer); and

[3.] or [4.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____ in _____ County, Kansas.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Notes on Use

Authority for Alternative A is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(1). Authority for Alternative B is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(5). Exemptions to K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(5) are found at K.S.A. 21-4204(b). A violation of Alternative A or B is a class B, nonperson select misdemeanor. Authority for Alternative C is K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(6), a class A, nonperson misdemeanor.

Felony criminal possession of a firearm is proscribed under subsections (a)(2), (3) and (4) of K.S.A. 21-4204 and it is the subject of PIK 3d 64.06, Criminal Possession of a Firearm - Felony. See Comment to PIK 3d 64.06.

As commonly defined, a person is addicted when he or she has a compulsive need for a habit forming drug and has lost the power of self control with reference to this addiction. *Black's Law Dictionary* 37 (6th Ed. 1990).

Comment

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are "all enacted for the protection of human life or safety" and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

"Under the plain language of K.S.A. 21-4204(a)(5), a person may be found guilty of criminal possession of a firearm on school property, even when school is not in session or children are not present on the school property at the time the offense is committed." *State v. Toler*, 41 Kan. App. 2d 896, Syl. ¶ 6, 206 P.3d 548 (2009).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.07-A POSSESSION OF A FIREARM AT A STATE BUILDING OR COUNTY COURTHOUSE

The defendant is charged with the crime of possession of a firearm at a state building or county courthouse. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant knowingly possessed a firearm;
2. That the defendant was on the grounds of (state the applicable prohibited location as listed in the statute) ; and
3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4218(a). A violation of this statute is a class A misdemeanor. Various individuals or settings are exempted from application of the statute. They are found at K.S.A. 21-4218(b) through (f).

Subsection (a) of K.S.A. 21-4218 provides that possession of a firearm on the grounds of or in such state buildings does not apply to certain law enforcement officers, or to any person summoned by any such officer to assist in making arrests or preserving the peace while actually engaged in assisting such officer, or to members of military of this state or the United States, when such officers are performing and carrying out official duties. Subsection (a) further provides that the firearms are prohibited in county courthouses, unless by resolution, the county commissioners authorize the possession of a firearm in the courthouse.

Subsection (b) of K.S.A. 21-4218 provides that it is not a violation of the statute for the governor, the governor's immediate family, or specifically authorized guests of the governor to possess a firearm on the grounds of or in any building on the grounds of the governor's residence.

Subsection (c) of K.S.A. 21-4218 provides that it is not a violation of this statute for prosecutors, with the authority of their superior, to possess a firearm in a county courthouse or court facility, subject to any restriction imposed by the chief judge, and assuming the prosecutor is properly licensed for concealed carry.

Subsection (d) of K.S.A. 21-4218 allows a county commission, by resolution, to override prosecutor carry authority.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Comment

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are “all enacted for the protection of human life or safety” and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.15 UNLAWFUL FAILURE TO REPORT A WOUND

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawful failure to report a wound. The defendant pleads not guilty. To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant treated _____ for a (bullet wound) (gunshot wound) (powder burn) caused by the discharge of a firearm;
or
That the defendant treated _____ for a wound likely to result in death and apparently inflicted by a (knife) (ice pick) (sharp or pointed instrument);
2. That the defendant failed to report the treatment of the wound to the office of the chief of police of _____ or to the office of the sheriff of _____ County, Kansas; and
3. That this act or omission occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-4213. Unlawful failure to report a wound is a class C misdemeanor. The appropriate alternative situation should be used.

Comment

The crimes contained in Article 42, Chapter 21, Kansas Criminal Code, are “all enacted for the protection of human life or safety” and may serve as the underlying crime in a charge of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Owens*, 272 Kan. 682, 689, 35 P.3d 791 (2001). See also K.S.A. 21-3404(b) and PIK 56.06.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.16 UNLAWFULLY OBTAINING A PRESCRIPTION-ONLY DRUG

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully obtaining a prescription-only drug. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally made, altered or signed a prescription order and the defendant was not a practitioner or mid-level practitioner at the time of the commission of the act; and

or

That the defendant distributed a prescription order, knowing it to have been made, altered or signed by a person other than a practitioner or mid-level practitioner; and

or

That the defendant possessed a prescription order with intent to distribute it and knowing it to have been made, altered or signed by a person other than a practitioner or mid-level practitioner; and

or

That the defendant possessed a prescription-only drug knowing it to have been obtained pursuant to a prescription order made, altered or signed by a person other than a practitioner or mid-level practitioner; and

or

That the defendant provided false information, with the intent to deceive, to a practitioner or mid-level practitioner for the purpose of obtaining a prescription-only drug; and

2. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

As used in this instruction, practitioner means a person licensed to practice medicine and surgery, dentist, podiatrist, veterinarian, optometrist licensed under the optometry law as a therapeutic licensee or diagnostic and therapeutic licensee, or scientific investigator, or other person authorized by law to use a prescription-only drug in teaching or chemical analysis or to conduct research with respect to a prescription-only drug.

As used in this instruction, mid-level practitioner means an advanced registered nurse practitioner issued a certificate of qualification who has authority to prescribe drugs pursuant to a written protocol with a responsible physician or a licensed physician's assistant who has authority to prescribe drugs pursuant to a written protocol with a responsible physician.

As used in this instruction, prescription-only drug means any drug whether intended for use by man or animal, required by federal or state law to be dispensed only pursuant to a written or oral prescription or order of a practitioner or restricted to use by practitioners only.

As used in this instruction, prescription order means an order transmitted in writing, orally, telephonically or by other means of communication for a prescription-only drug to be filled by a pharmacist. Prescription order does not mean a drug dispensed pursuant to such an order. A pharmacist means any natural person licensed to practice pharmacy.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-36a08(a), effective for crimes committed on or after July 1, 2009. Unlawfully obtaining or distributing a prescription-only drug is a class A, nonperson misdemeanor. If the defendant has a prior conviction under K.S.A. 21-4214 (prior to its repeal), the present offense is a severity level 9, nonperson felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.17 UNLAWFULLY OBTAINING PRESCRIPTION-ONLY DRUG FOR RESALE

The defendant is charged with the crime of obtaining a prescription-only drug by fraudulent means for resale. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally obtained a prescription-only drug by (making) (altering) (signing) a prescription order at a time when defendant was not a practitioner;

or

That the defendant intentionally obtained a prescription-only drug by delivering a prescription order, knowing it to have been (made) (altered) (signed) by a person other than a practitioner;

or

That the defendant intentionally obtained a prescription-only drug by providing false information to a practitioner;

2. That the defendant (intentionally sold the prescription-only drug so obtained) (intentionally offered for sale the prescription-only drug so obtained) (intentionally possessed with intent to sell the prescription-only drug so obtained); and
3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Pharmacist means any natural person registered to practice pharmacy.

Practitioner means a person licensed to practice medicine and surgery, dentist, podiatrist, veterinarian, scientific investigator, or other person licensed, registered or otherwise authorized by law to administer, prescribe and use prescription-only drugs in the course of professional practice or research.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Prescription-only drug means any drug required by the federal or state food, drug and cosmetic act to bear on its label the legend "Caution: Federal law prohibits dispensing without prescription."

Prescription order means a written, oral or telephonic order for a prescription-only drug to be filled by a pharmacist. Prescription order does not mean a drug dispensed pursuant to such an order.

Notes on Use

This instruction is effective only for acts committed prior to July 1, 2009, because the statute authorizing the instruction, K.S.A. 21-4215, was repealed on that date. No new enactment contains the elements of this crime, although similar language appears in K.S.A. 21-36a08(b)(2), a penalty provision of that statute. See PIK 3d 64.16. Obtaining a prescription-only drug by fraudulent means for resale is a severity level 6, nonperson felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

64.17-A UNLAWFULLY SELLING A PRESCRIPTION-ONLY DRUG

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully selling a prescription-only drug. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant unlawfully obtained a prescription-only drug by (insert appropriate part of PIK 64.16 instruction);
2. That the defendant (sold) (offered for sale) (possessed with intent to sell) that prescription-only drug; and
3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Pharmacist means any natural person registered to practice pharmacy.

Practitioner means a person licensed to practice medicine and surgery, dentist, podiatrist, veterinarian, scientific investigator, or other person licensed, registered or otherwise authorized by law to administer, prescribe and use prescription-only drugs in the course of professional practice or research.

Prescription-only drug means any drug required by the federal or state food, drug and cosmetic act to bear on its label the legend "Caution: Federal law prohibits dispensing without prescription."

Prescription order means a written, oral or telephonic order for a prescription-only drug to be filled by a pharmacist. Prescription order does not mean a drug dispensed pursuant to such an order.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-36a08(b), which applies to crimes committed after April 15, 2010. Unlawfully selling a prescription-only drug is a severity level 6, nonperson felony.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-36a03(a), violation of which is a drug severity level 1 felony. This instruction is for use when conduct occurred on or after July 1, 2009. The definitions used here can be found in K.S.A. 21-36a01.

Insert in the blank in element number 1 the appropriate controlled substance listed in the schedules designated in K.S.A. 65-4105, 65-4107, 65-4109, 65-4111, and 65-4113.

If a controlled substance analog is involved, see PIK 67.35.

The sentencing reduction found in K.S.A. 21-3301(d) does not apply to a violation of attempting to unlawfully manufacture any controlled substance pursuant to K.S.A. 21-36a03.

For persons arrested and charged under K.S.A. 21-36a03, bail must be at least \$50,000 cash or surety unless the court determines, on the record, that the defendant is not likely to re-offend, the court imposes pretrial supervision, or the defendant agrees to participate in a licensed or certified drug treatment program. K.S.A. 21-36a03(c).

The sentence of a person who violates K.S.A. 21-36a03, or K.S.A. 65-4159 prior to July 1, 2009, must not be reduced because the statutes prohibit conduct identical to that prohibited in K.S.A. 21-36a05, or K.S.A. 65-4161 or 65-4163 prior to July 1, 2009.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

67.32 CULTIVATING, DISTRIBUTING, OR POSSESSING WITH INTENT TO DISTRIBUTE A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE (SCHEDULE I-IV)

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully (cultivating) (distributing) (possessing with the intent to distribute) a controlled substance. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally (cultivated) (distributed) (possessed with the intent to distribute) _____; and
 2. That the defendant was 18 or more years of age;
 3. That the defendant did so in, on or within 1,000 feet of school property; and]
- [2.] or [4.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

["Cultivate" means the planting or promotion of growth of five or more plants which contain or can produce controlled substances.]

["Distribute" means the actual, constructive or attempted transfer of some item from one person to another, whether or not there is an agency relationship between them. "Distribute" includes sale, offer for sale or any act that causes some item to be transferred from one person to another.

"Distribute" does not include acts of administering, dispensing or prescribing a controlled substance as authorized by law.]

["Possession" means having joint or exclusive control over an item with knowledge of and the intent to have such control or knowingly keeping some item in a place where the person has some measure of access and right of control.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

["School property" means property on which is located a structure used by a unified school district or an accredited nonpublic school for student instruction or attendance or extracurricular activities of pupils enrolled in kindergarten or any of the grades 1 through 12. It is not required that school be in session or that classes are actually being held at the time of the alleged offense or that children must be present within the structure or on the property during the time of any alleged offense.]

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-36a05(a). This instruction is for use when conduct occurred on or after July 1, 2009. Violation of K.S.A. 21-36a05(a) is a drug severity level 3 felony, except that violation within 1,000 feet of any school property is a drug severity level 2 felony. Between July 1, 2009 and June 30, 2010, there was no requirement that defendant be 18 or older for an enhanced penalty. Violation of subsection (a)(1) is a drug severity level 2 felony if that person has one prior conviction under subsection (a)(1), under K.S.A. 65-4161 prior to its repeal, or under a substantially similar offense from another jurisdiction. Violation of subsection (a)(1) is a drug severity level 1 felony if that person has two prior convictions under subsection (a)(1), under K.S.A. 65-4161 prior to its repeal, or under a substantially similar offense from another jurisdiction.

Insert in the blank in element number 1 the appropriate controlled substance listed in the schedules designated in K.S.A. 65-4105(d)-(g), 65-4107(d)(1)-(4), (e), (f)(1)-(2), (g), 65-4109(b), (c), (e)-(g), and 65-4111(b)-(g).

If a controlled substance analog is involved, see PIK 67.35.

It is not a defense to charges arising under K.S.A. 21-36a05 that the defendant was acting in an agency relationship on behalf of any other party in a transaction involving a controlled substance.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**67.33 DISTRIBUTING OR POSSESSING WITH INTENT TO
DISTRIBUTE A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE
(SCHEDULE V)**

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully (distributing) (possessing with intent to distribute) a controlled substance. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant intentionally (distributed) (possessed with intent to distribute) _____; and

OR

1. That the defendant intentionally (distributed) (possessed with intent to distribute) _____ to [insert name of person];
2. That [insert name of person] was a person under 18 years of age; and

[2.] or [3.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

["Distribute" means the actual, constructive or attempted transfer of some item from one person to another, whether or not there is an agency relationship between them. "Distribute" includes sale, offer for sale or any act that causes some item to be transferred from one person to another.

"Distribute" does not include acts of administering, dispensing or prescribing a controlled substance as authorized by law.]

["Possession" means having joint or exclusive control over an item with knowledge of and the intent to have such control or knowingly keeping some item in a place where the person has some measure of access and right of control.]

**67.37 DISTRIBUTION OF DRUG PARAPHERNALIA FOR USE
IN MANUFACTURING OR DISTRIBUTING
CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES**

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully (distributing) (possessing with the intent to distribute) (manufacturing with the intent to distribute) drug paraphernalia. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant knowingly (distributed) (possessed with the intent to distribute) (manufactured with the intent to distribute) insert description of object as drug paraphernalia to insert name of person;
 2. That defendant knew or under the circumstances reasonably should have known that the drug paraphernalia would be used to (manufacture) (distribute) insert name of controlled substance; and
 - [3. That the defendant was 18 or more years of age;
 - [4. That the defendant did so in, on or within 1,000 feet of school property; and]
- [3.] or [5.] That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

["Distribute" means the actual, constructive or attempted transfer of some item from one person to another, whether or not there is an agency relationship between them. "Distribute" includes sale, offer for sale or any act that causes some item to be transferred from one person to another.

"Distribute" does not include acts of administering, dispensing or prescribing a controlled substance as authorized by law.]

["Manufacture" means the production, preparation, propagation, compounding, conversion or processing of a controlled substance either directly or indirectly, by extraction from substances of natural origin, independently by means of chemical synthesis, or by a combination of extraction and chemical synthesis. "Manufacture" includes any packaging or

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

repackaging of the substance or labeling or relabeling of its container.

“Manufacture” does not include the preparation or compounding of a controlled substance by an individual for the individual’s own lawful use.

“Manufacture” also does not include the preparation, compounding, packaging or labeling of a controlled substance:

- (1) by a practitioner, or by the practitioner’s agent pursuant to a lawful order of a practitioner, as an incident to the practitioner’s administering or dispensing of a controlled substance in the course of the practitioner’s professional practice; or**
- (2) by a practitioner, or by the practitioner’s authorized agent under such practitioner’s supervision, for the purpose of or as an incident to research, teaching or chemical analysis or by a pharmacist or medical care facility as an incident to dispensing of a controlled substance.]**

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 21-36a10(b). A violation of this statute is a drug severity level 4 felony, except that a violation within 1,000 feet of any school property is a drug severity level 2 felony if the defendant was 18 or older. This instruction is for use when conduct occurred on or after July 1, 2009. This subsection does not include the crime of possession. Between July 1, 2009 and June 30, 2010, there was no enhanced penalty for violation within 1,000 feet of school property. The definitions used here can be found in K.S.A. 21-36a01.

When this instruction is given, the controlled substance or substances in connection with which the prohibited use was (allegedly and supported by the evidence) known or foreseeable by the defendant must be named. Pursuant to K.S.A. 21-36a01(a), “controlled substance” means any drug, substance or immediate precursor included in any of the schedules designated in K.S.A. 65-4105, 65-4107, 65-4109, 65-4111, and 65-4113 and amendments thereto. The appropriate controlled substance should be inserted in the instruction.

PIK 3d 67.40, defining “drug paraphernalia,” and PIK 3d 67.39, setting forth factors to be considered in determining whether an object is drug paraphernalia, should be given. Only those objects in evidence that might be classified by K.S.A. 21-36a01(f) as “drug paraphernalia” should be included in this instruction as well as PIK 3d 67.40.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

67.38 DISTRIBUTION OF DRUG PARAPHERNALIA FOR USE AS PARAPHERNALIA

The defendant is charged with the crime of unlawfully (distributing) (causing to be distributed) (possessing with the intent to distribute) (manufacturing with the intent to distribute) drug paraphernalia. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant knowingly (distributed) (caused to be distributed) (possessed with the intent to distribute) (manufactured with the intent to distribute) [insert description of object] as drug paraphernalia to [insert name of person];
 2. That defendant knew or under the circumstances reasonably should have known that the drug paraphernalia (would be used) (was primarily intended) (was primarily designed) for use in any of the following: planting, propagating, cultivating, growing, harvesting, manufacturing, compounding, converting, producing, processing, preparing, testing, analyzing, packaging, repackaging, storing, containing, concealing, injecting, ingesting, inhaling, or otherwise introducing into the human body [insert name of controlled substance].
 - [3. That the defendant was 18 or more years of age;
 4. That the defendant did so in, on, or within 1,000 feet of school property; and]
- [(3.) or (5.) That [insert name of person to whom drug paraphernalia was distributed or intended to be distributed] was under 18 years of age;] and
- [3.] [4.] or [6.] That this act occurred on or about the _____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

["Distribute" means the actual, constructive or attempted transfer of some item from one person to another, whether or not there is an agency relationship between them. "Distribute" includes sale, offer for sale or any act that causes some item to be transferred from one person to another.

"Distribute" does not include acts of administering, dispensing or prescribing a controlled substance as authorized by law.]

["Manufacture" means the production, preparation, propagation, compounding, conversion or processing of a controlled substance either directly or indirectly, by extraction from substances of natural origin, independently by means of chemical synthesis, or by a combination of extraction and chemical synthesis. "Manufacture" includes any packaging or repackaging of the substance or labeling or relabeling of its container.

"Manufacture" does not include the preparation or compounding of a controlled substance by an individual for the individual's own lawful use.

"Manufacture" also does not include the preparation, compounding, packaging or labeling of a controlled substance:

- (1) by a practitioner, or by the practitioner's agent pursuant to a lawful order of a practitioner, as an incident to the practitioner's administering or dispensing of a controlled substance in the course of the practitioner's professional practice; or
- (2) by a practitioner, or by the practitioner's authorized agent under such practitioner's supervision, for the purpose of or as an incident to research, teaching or chemical analysis or by a pharmacist or medical care facility as an incident to dispensing of a controlled substance.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

["Possession" means having joint or exclusive control over an item with knowledge of and the intent to have such control or knowingly keeping some item in a place where the person has some measure of access and right of control.]

["School property" means property on which is located a structure used by a unified school district or an accredited nonpublic school for student instruction or attendance or extracurricular activities of pupils enrolled in kindergarten or any of the grades 1 through 12. It is not required that school be in session or that classes are actually being held at the time of the alleged offense or that children must be present within the structure or on the property during the time of any alleged offense.]

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A.21-36a10(c) and (d). The penalty provisions are found in K.S.A. 21-36a10(e)(3) and (4). This instruction is for use when conduct occurred on or after July 1, 2009. The definitions used here can be found in K.S.A. 21-36a01.

When this instruction is given, the controlled substance or substances in connection with which the prohibited use was (allegedly and supported by the evidence) known or foreseeable by the defendant must be named. Pursuant to K.S.A. 2136a01(a), "controlled substance" means any drug, substance or immediate precursor included in any of the schedules designated in K.S.A. 65-4105, 65-4107, 65-4109, 65-4111, and 65-4113 and amendments thereto.

PIK 3d 67.40, defining "drug paraphernalia," and PIK 3d 67.39, setting forth factors to be considered in determining whether an object is drug paraphernalia, should be given. Only those objects in evidence that might be classified by K.S.A. 21-36a01(f) as "drug paraphernalia" should be included in this instruction as well as PIK 3d 67.40.

Inapplicable words should be stricken from paragraph 2.

Bracketed elements [3] and [4] should be included in the instruction if the substances involved were sold in, on or within 1,000 feet of any school property and the defendant is 18 or older. Between July 1, 2009 and June 30, 2010, the statute did not require that the defendant be 18 or older for an enhanced penalty.

The second bracketed element [3] or [5] should be given only when the defendant is charged with distribution to a person under 18 years of age.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

67.39 DRUG PARAPHERNALIA—FACTORS TO BE CONSIDERED

In determining whether an object is drug paraphernalia, you shall consider, in addition to all other logically relevant factors, the following:

[Statements by (an owner) (a person in control) of the object concerning its use.]

[Prior convictions, if any, of (an owner) (a person in control) of the object, under any (state) (federal) law relating to any controlled substance.]

[The proximity of the object, in time and space, to a direct commission of a drug crime.]

[The proximity of the object to controlled substances.]

[The existence of any residue of controlled substances on the object.]

[(Direct) (circumstantial) evidence of the intent of (an owner) (a person in control) of the object, to deliver it to a person (the owner) (the person in control) of the object knows, or should reasonably know, intends to use the object to facilitate the commission of a drug crime. A finding that (the owner) (the person in control) of the object is innocent of directly committing a drug crime does not prevent a finding that the object is intended for use as drug paraphernalia.]

[(Oral) (written) instructions provided with the object concerning its use.]

[Descriptive materials accompanying the object which explain or depict its use.]

[National and local advertising concerning the object's use.]

[The manner in which the object is displayed for sale.]

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CHAPTER 70.00

TRAFFIC AND MISCELLANEOUS CRIMES

| | PIK Number |
|---|---------------|
| Traffic Offense—Driving Under The Influence Of Alcohol Or Drugs | 70.01 |
| Traffic Offense—Alcohol Concentration .08 Or More | 70.01-A |
| B.A.T. .08 Or More Or DUI Charged In The Alternative .. | 70.01-B |
| Driving Under The Influence—If Chemical Test Used | 70.02 |
| Transporting An Alcoholic Beverage In An Opened Container | 70.03 |
| Reckless Driving | 70.04 |
| Violation Of City Ordinance | 70.05 |
| Operating An Aircraft While Under The Influence Of Intoxicating Liquor Or Drugs | 70.06 |
| Operating An Aircraft While Under The Influence - If Chemical Test Is Used | 70.07 |
| Ignition Interlock Device Violation | 70.08 |
| Fleeing Or Attempting To Elude A Police Officer | 70.09 |
| Driving While License Is Canceled, Suspended, Revoked, Or While Habitual Violator | 70.10 |
| Affirmative Defense To Driving While License Is Canceled, Suspended Or Revoked | 70.10-A |
| Felony Driving While Privileges Canceled, Suspended, Revoked, Or While Habitual Violator | 70.11 |

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

70.01 TRAFFIC OFFENSE—DRIVING UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF ALCOHOL OR DRUGS

The defendant is charged with the crime of (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle (while under the influence of [alcohol] [drugs] [a combination of alcohol and drugs]) (while being a habitual user of any [narcotic] [hypnotic] [somnifacient] [stimulating] drug). The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant (drove) (attempted to drive) a vehicle;
2. That the defendant, while (driving) (attempting to drive), was under the influence of (alcohol) (a drug) (a combination of drugs) (a combination of alcohol and any drug[s]) to a degree that rendered (him) (her) incapable of safely driving a vehicle; and
or
2. The defendant, while (driving) (attempting to drive), was a habitual user of a (narcotic) (hypnotic) (somnifacient) (stimulating) drug; and
3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(3), (4), and (5), K.S.A. 8-1567(b), and K.S.A. 8-1005.

K.S.A. 8-1567(h) provides that a person's punishment will be enhanced by one month of imprisonment when the person has one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense. In such a case the court should ask the jury to answer the following special question:

Do you unanimously find beyond a reasonable doubt that the defendant had one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense?

Yes _____ No _____

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

For the definition of attempt, see PIK 3d 55.01.

A first conviction is a class B misdemeanor. A second conviction is a class A misdemeanor. A third or subsequent conviction is a nonperson, nongrid felony.

Comment

K.S.A. 8-126 defines "vehicle" generally, as well as a number of types of vehicles specifically.

As to what is a vehicle under similar statutes, see 66 A.L.R. 2d 1146.

It is no defense to this charge that the defendant is or has been entitled to use the drug involved and, when applicable, the jury should be so instructed. K.S.A. 8-1567(c).

A defendant must drive a vehicle in order to be convicted of operating a vehicle while under the influence [K.S.A. 8-1567(a)]; that is, there must be movement of the vehicle and direct or circumstantial evidence that the defendant drove the vehicle while intoxicated. *State v. Fish*, 228 Kan. 204, 210, 612 P.2d 180 (1980); *State v. Kendall*, 274 Kan. 1003, 58 P.3d 660 (2002). When charged with an attempted violation of the same statute, no movement of the vehicle is required. *State v. Kendall*, 274 Kan. 1003, 58 P.3d 660 (2002).

Proof of erratic driving is unnecessary for a conviction of driving while under the influence of alcohol. Evidence of incapacity to drive safely can be established through sobriety tests and other means. *State v. Blair*, 26 Kan. App. 2d 7, 974 P.2d 121 (1999).

Reckless driving is not a lesser included offense of DUI. *State v. Mourning*, 233 Kan. 678, 682, 664 P.2d 857 (1983).

The phrase "driving under the influence" is not unconstitutionally vague. *State v. Campbell*, 9 Kan. App. 2d 474, 475, 681 P.2d 679 (1984).

K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(1) is not unconstitutionally vague. *State v. Larson*, 12 Kan. App. 2d 198, 201, 737 P.2d 880 (1987).

A refusal to submit to a breath test is not protected by the Fifth Amendment. *State v. Leroy*, 15 Kan. App. 2d 68, 803 P.2d 577 (1990); *State v. Wahweotten*, 36 Kan. App. 2d 568, 143 P.3d 58 (2006).

Intent is not an element of the crime of driving while under the influence of alcohol or drugs as the legislature intended that the commission of the prohibited act constitutes the crime regardless of intent, knowledge, or ignorance. *State v. Martinez*, 268 Kan. 21, 988 P.2d 735 (1999); *State v. Creamer*, 26 Kan. App. 2d 914, 996 P.2d 339 (2000).

Driving while under the influence of alcohol under certain circumstances is a lesser included offense of involuntary manslaughter where: (1) Driving under the influence is alleged as the underlying misdemeanor in the information or complaint; and (2) all of the elements of driving under the influence are alleged in the information or complaint and are necessarily proved to establish the greater offense of involuntary manslaughter. *State v. Adams*, 242 Kan. 20, Syl. ¶ 2, 744 P.2d 833 (1987).

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

When a defendant is tried for both refusing to submit to a preliminary breath test under K.S.A. 8-1012 and driving under the influence of alcohol under K.S.A. 8-1567, the jury should be instructed that evidence of the defendant's preliminary breath test refusal is to be considered only for the charge of refusing to submit to a preliminary breath test. *State v. Wahweotten*, 36 Kan. App. 2d 568, 143 P.3d 58 (2006).

Other than a preliminary breath test, a refusal to submit to testing may be used at any trial on a charge arising out of the operation or attempted operation of a vehicle while under the influence of alcohol or drugs, or both. See K.S.A. 8-1001(k)(8) and *State v. Armstrong*, 236 Kan. 290, 689 P.2d 987 (1984).

The Court of Appeals in *State v. Baatrup*, 40 Kan. App. 2d 467, 193 P.3d 472 (2008), made it clear that when a defendant is charged with both B.A.T. .08 or more and DUI it is a multiple acts situation and jury unanimity can only be assured by giving separate instructions (both PIK 3d 70.01 and 70.01-A) and having separate verdict forms for each charge.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

(THIS PAGE BLANK)

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**70.01-A TRAFFIC OFFENSE—ALCOHOL CONCENTRATION
.08 OR MORE**

The defendant is charged with the crime of (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle while the alcohol concentration in (his)(her) blood or breath is .08 or more [as measured within two hours of the time of operating or attempting to operate the vehicle]. The defendant pleads not guilty.

To establish this charge, each of the following claims must be proved:

1. That the defendant (drove) (attempted to drive) a vehicle;
2. That the defendant, while (driving) (attempting to drive) had an alcohol concentration in (his)(her) blood or breath of .08 or more [as measured within two hours of the time of operating or attempting to operate the vehicle]; and
3. That this act occurred on or about the ____ day of _____, _____, in _____ County, Kansas.

The phrase "alcohol concentration" means the number of grams of alcohol per (100 milliliters of blood) (210 liters of breath).

Notes on Use

For authority, see K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(1) and (2), and K.S.A. 8-1005.

The bracketed clause in Element No. 2 dealing with operating a vehicle within two hours should not be given if the prosecution is pursuant to K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(1).

For the definition of attempt, see PIK 3d 55.01.

A first conviction is a class B misdemeanor. A second conviction is a class A misdemeanor. A third or subsequent conviction is a nonperson, nongrid felony.

K.S.A. 8-1567(h) provides that a person's punishment will be enhanced by one month of imprisonment when the person has one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense. In such a case the court should ask the jury to answer the following special question:

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Do you unanimously find beyond a reasonable doubt that the defendant had one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense?

Yes _____

No _____

Comment

The Committee is of the opinion the alcohol concentration in the defendant's blood or breath must result from alcohol consumed before or while operating or attempting to operate a vehicle.

Definition of alcohol concentration in K.S.A. 8-1005 is applicable to a city ordinance. *City of Ottawa v. Brown*, 11 Kan. App. 2d 581, 584-585, 730 P.2d 364 (1986), *rev. denied* 241 Kan. 838 (1987).

A defendant must drive a vehicle in order to be convicted of operating a vehicle while under the influence [K.S.A. 8-1567(a)]; that is, there must be movement of the vehicle and direct or circumstantial evidence that the defendant drove the vehicle while intoxicated. *State v. Fish*, 228 Kan. 204, 210, 612 P.2d 180 (1980); *State v. Kendall*, 274 Kan. 1003, 58 P.3d 660 (2002). When charged with an *attempted* violation of the same statute, no movement of the vehicle is required. *State v. Kendall*, 274 Kan. 1003, 58 P.3d 660 (2002).

To obtain a conviction for a per se violation under K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(2), the State must show the alcohol concentration was tested *within* two hours of the last time a defendant operated or attempted to operate a motor vehicle. *State v. Pendleton*, 18 Kan. App. 2d 179, 849 P.2d 143 (1993). However, the result of any alcohol concentration test performed more than two hours after the defendant last operated or attempted to operate a motor vehicle is admissible as "other competent evidence" if the prosecution is pursuant to K.S.A. 8-1567(a)(1). *State v. Silva*, 25 Kan. App. 2d 437, 962 P.2d 1146 (1998).

Intent is not an element of the crime of driving while under the influence of alcohol or drugs, as the legislature intended that the commission of the prohibited act constitutes the crime regardless of intent, knowledge, or ignorance. *State v. Martinez*, 268 Kan. 21, 988 P.2d 735 (1999); *State v. Creamer*, 26 Kan. App. 2d 914, 996 P.2d 339 (2000).

When a defendant is tried for both refusing to submit to a preliminary breath test under K.S.A. 8-1012 and driving under the influence of alcohol under K.S.A. 8-1567, the jury should be instructed that evidence of the defendant's preliminary breath test refusal is to be considered only for the charge of refusing to submit to a preliminary breath test. *State v. Wahweotten*, 36 Kan. App. 2d 568, 143 P.3d 58 (2006).

The Court of Appeals in *State v. Baatrup*, 40 Kan. App. 2d 467, 193 P.3d 472 (2008), made it clear that when a defendant is charged with both B.A.T. .08 or more and DUI it is a multiple acts situation and jury unanimity can only be assured by giving separate instructions (both PIK 3d 70.01 and 70.01-A) and having separate verdict forms for each charge.

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

70.01-B B.A.T. .08 OR MORE OR DUI CHARGED IN THE ALTERNATIVE

The defendant is charged in the alternative with (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle while having a blood alcohol concentration of .08 or more or (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle while under the influence of alcohol. You are instructed that the alternative charges constitute one crime.

You should consider if the defendant is guilty of (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle while having a blood alcohol concentration of .08 or more and sign the verdict upon which you agree.

You should further consider if the defendant is guilty of (operating) (attempting to operate) a vehicle while under the influence of alcohol and sign the verdict upon which you agree.

Notes on Use

The Committee believes that K.S.A. 8-1567 defines a single offense. The State may, however, charge the offense in the alternative. See PIK 3d 70.01, Traffic Offense—Driving Under the Influence of Alcohol or Drugs, and PIK 3d 70.01-A, Traffic Offense—Alcohol Concentration .08 or more.

Authority for instructions in the alternative are found in *State v. Jackson*, 223 Kan. 554, 575 P.2d 536 (1978), and *State v. McCowan*, 226 Kan. 752, 764, 602 P.2d 1363 (1979), cert. denied 449 U.S. 844 (1980).

The Court of Appeals in *State v. Baatrup*, 40 Kan. App. 2d 467, 193 P.3d 472 (2008), made it clear that when a defendant is charged with both B.A.T. .08 or more and DUI it is a multiple acts situation and jury unanimity can only be assured by giving separate instructions (both PIK 3d 70.01 and 70.01-A) and having separate verdict forms for each charge.

K.S.A. 8-1567(h) provides that a person's punishment will be enhanced by one month of imprisonment when the person has one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense. In such a case the court should ask the jury to answer the following special question:

Do you unanimously find beyond a reasonable doubt that the defendant had one or more children under the age of 14 years in the vehicle at the time of the offense?

Yes _____ No _____

PIK CRIMINAL INDEX

ABANDONMENT OF A CHILD,

- Aggravated, 58.05-A
- Elements instruction, 58.05

ABORTION,

- Criminal, 56.10
- Justification, 56.11

ABUSE OF A CHILD,

- Elements instruction, 58.11

ACCESSORY, 54.05

ACCOMPLICE,

- Testimony, 52.18
- Aiding and abetting, 54.05

ACTS,

- Multiple, 68.09-B

ADDING DOCKAGE OR FOREIGN MATERIAL TO GRAIN,

- Elements Instruction, 59.63-B

ADJUSTING DEBTS, 66.02

ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE,

- Interference, 60.17

ADMISSIONS,

- Guiding instruction, 52.05

**ADULTERATION OR CONTAMINATION OF FOOD,
BEVERAGE, ETC., OR EXPOSING ANY ANIMAL TO
CONTAGIOUS OR INFECTIOUS DISEASE**

- Criminal threat, 56.23-A

ADULTERY,

- Elements instruction, 57.09

AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES,

- Bigamy, 58.01
- Burden of proof, 52.08
- Criminal discharge of a firearm, 64.02-B
- Criminal use of weapons, 64.04
- Driving while license is canceled, suspended
or revoked, 70.10-A
- Endangering a child, 58.10
- Indecent liberties with a child, 57.05-B
- Mistreatment of dependant adult, 56.38

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Promoting obscenity, 65.05

Promoting obscenity to a minor, 65.05-A

Transporting an Alcoholic Beverage in an Opened
Container, 70.03

AGGRAVATED ABANDONMENT OF A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 58.05-A

AGGRAVATED ARSON,

Elements instruction, 59.22

AGGRAVATED ASSAULT,

Elements instruction, 56.14

AGGRAVATED ASSAULT ON LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER

Elements instruction, 56.15

AGGRAVATED BATTERY,

Elements instruction, 56.18

AGGRAVATED BATTERY AGAINST LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER,

Elements instruction, 56.19

AGGRAVATED BURGLARY,

Elements instruction, 59.18

AGGRAVATED CRIMINAL SODOMY,

Causing child under 14 to engage, 57.08-A

Child under 14, 57.08

Elements instruction, 57.08, 57.08-A, 57.08-B

No consent, 57.08-B

AGGRAVATED CRIMINAL THREAT,

Elements instruction, 56.23-B

AGGRAVATED ENDANGERING A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 58.10-B

AGGRAVATED ESCAPE FROM CUSTODY,

Elements instruction, 60.11

AGGRAVATED FAILURE TO APPEAR,

Elements instruction, 60.15

AGGRAVATED FALSE IMPERSONATION,

Elements instruction, 60.26

AGGRAVATED INCEST,

Elements instruction, 58.04

AGGRAVATED INDECENT LIBERTIES WITH A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 57.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

AGGRAVATED INDECENT SOLICITATION OF A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 57.13

AGGRAVATED INTERFERENCE WITH PARENTAL CUSTODY,

By hiree, 56.26-B

By hiring another, 56.26-A

Other circumstances, 56.26-C

AGGRAVATED INTIMIDATION OF A WITNESS OR VICTIM,

Elements instruction, 60.06-B

AGGRAVATED JUVENILE DELINQUENCY,

Elements instruction, 58.13

AGGRAVATED KIDNAPPING,

Elements instruction, 56.25

AGGRAVATED ROBBERY,

Elements instruction, 56.31

AGGRAVATED SEXUAL BATTERY,

Child under 16, 57.21

Dwelling, 57.22

Elements instruction, 57.20, 57.21, 57.22, 57.23, 57.24,
57.25

Force or Fear, 57.20

Mental deficiency of victim, 57.24

Victim unconscious or physically powerless, 57.23

AGGRAVATED SODOMY,

Elements instruction, 57.08

AGGRAVATED TAMPERING WITH A TRAFFIC SIGNAL,

Elements instruction, 59.31

AGGRAVATED HUMAN TRAFFICKING,

Elements instruction, 56.44

AGGRAVATED VEHICULAR HOMICIDE,

Elements instruction, 56.07-A

AGGRAVATED WEAPONS VIOLATION,

Elements instruction, 64.03

AIDING AND ABETTING, 54.05

AIDING A FELON OR PERSON CHARGED AS A FELON,

Elements instruction, 60.13

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

AIDING A PERSON CONVICTED OR CHARGED WITH A MISDEMEANOR,

Elements instruction, 60.14

AIDING A PERSON REQUIRED TO REGISTER UNDER THE OFFENDER REGISTRATION ACT,

Elements instruction, 60.14-A

AIDING ESCAPE,

Elements instruction, 60.12

AIRCRAFT,

Operating under influence, 70.06, 70.07

AIRCRAFT IDENTIFICATION,

Fraudulent Acts, 60.35

AIRCRAFT PIRACY,

Instruction, 56.35

AIRCRAFT REGISTRATION,

Failure to register, 60.32

Fraudulent, 60.33

ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES,

Furnishing to a minor for illicit purposes, 58.12-B

Hosting minors consuming, 58.12-E

Transporting in an opened container, 70.03

ALCOHOLIC LIQUOR,

Furnishing to a minor, 58.12

Defense, 58.12-C

ALTERING A LEGISLATIVE DOCUMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.15

ALIBI,

Guiding instruction, 52.19

ALIEN, ILLEGAL,

Knowingly employing, 66.09

ALTERNATIVE CHARGES,

Guiding instruction, 68.09-A

AMMONIA,

Anhydrous or pressurized,

Non-approved container, 67.48

Use or possession with intent to use, 67.17

ANABOLIC STEROIDS,

Offer to sell with intent to sell, 67.14

Possession, 67.16

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Possession with intent to sell, 67.14

Selling, offering to sell, cultivating or dispensing, 67.15

ANHYDROUS AMMONIA,

Non-approved container, 67.48

Use or possession with intent to use, 67.17

ANHYDROUS OR PRESSURIZED AMMONIA—NON-APPROVED CONTAINER,

Elements instruction, 67.48

ANIMALS,

Cruelty, 65.15

Defense, 65.16

Illegal ownership or keeping, 65.20

Unlawful disposition, 65.17

ANTICIPATORY CRIMES,

Chapter containing, 55.00

APPEARANCE,

Aggravated failure to appear, 60.15

Failure to appear, 60.15

ARREST,

Use of Force, 54.23, 54.24

Resisting use of force, 54.25

ARSON,

Aggravated, 59.22

Defraud an insurer or lienholder, 59.21, 59.21-A

Elements instruction, 59.20, 59.20-A

ASSAULT,

Aggravated, 56.14

Aggravated on law enforcement officer, 56.15

Elements instruction, 56.12

ASSAULT ON LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER,

Aggravated, 56.15

Elements instruction, 56.13

ASSEMBLY,

Unlawful, 63.02

ASSISTING SUICIDE,

Elements instruction, 56.08

ATTEMPT,

Elements instruction, 55.01

Impossibility, no defense, 55.02

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

ATTEMPTED POISONING,

Elements instruction, 56.21

ATTEMPTING TO ELUDE POLICE OFFICER,

Elements instruction, 70.09

ATTEMPTING TO INFLUENCE A JUDICIAL OFFICER,

Elements instruction, 60.16

ATTENDING AN UNLAWFUL DOG FIGHT,

Elements instruction, 65.19

AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTION OF A COMMUNICATION,

Unlawful disclosure, 60.06-C

AUTOMOBILE MASTER KEY VIOLATION,

Elements instruction, 59.48

**BASE YOUR DECISION AS A JUROR ON WHAT IS
PRESENTED IN COURT,**

Elements instruction, 51.01-B

BATTERY,

Aggravated, 56.18

Aggravated sexual, 57.20, 57.24, 57.25

Aggravated against law enforcement officer, 56.19

Domestic, 56.16-A

Elements instruction, 56.16

Law enforcement officer, 56.17

Mental health employee, 56.16-C

School employee, 56.16-B

Sexual, 57.19

Vehicular, 56.07-B

BEVERAGE CONTAINERS WITH DETACHABLE TABS,

Selling, 64.18

BIGAMY,

Affirmative defense, 58.02

Defense, 58.02

Elements instruction, 58.01

BINGO,

Illegal operations, 65.06-A

BLACKMAIL,

Elements instruction, 56.32

BREACH OF PRIVACY - DIVULGING MESSAGE,

Elements instruction, 62.04

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- BREACH OF PRIVACY - INTERCEPTING MESSAGE,**
 - Elements instruction, 62.03
- BRIBERY,**
 - Commercial, 66.05
 - Elements instruction, 61.01
 - Sports, 66.06
 - Receiving, 66.07
- BURDEN OF PROOF,**
 - Affirmative defenses, 52.08
 - Guiding instruction, 52.02
 - Upward durational departure, 71.02
- BURGLARY,**
 - Aggravated, 59.18
 - Elements instruction, 59.17
 - Possession of tools, 59.19
- BUSINESS,**
 - Crimes against, Chapter 66.00
- CABLE TELEVISION SERVICES THEFT,**
 - Elements instruction, 59.57
- CAMERAS IN THE COURTROOM,**
 - Instruction, 51.11
- CAPITAL MURDER, 56.00-A, et seq.**
 - Concluding instruction, sentencing proceeding, 68.01-A
 - Elements of the offense, 56.00-A
 - Illustrative Instructions, 69.04
 - Penalty not to be considered by jury, 51.10-A
 - Pre-voir dire instruction, 56.00
 - Verdict Forms, 68.03, 68.14-B, 68.17
- CARRYING CONCEALED EXPLOSIVES,**
 - Elements instruction, 64.12
- CASTING OBJECT ONTO STREET OR ROAD,**
 - Elements instruction, 59.52, 59.55
- CAUSING AN UNLAWFUL PROSECUTION FOR A WORTHLESS CHECK,**
 - Elements instruction, 59.10
- CAUTIONARY INSTRUCTIONS,**
 - Application, 51.02
 - Chapter containing, 51.00
 - Consideration of instructions, 51.02, 51.03

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Court rulings, 51.05
Penalty, consideration by jury, 51.10, 51.10-A
Prejudice, 51.07
Receipt by jury before close of case, 51.09
Rulings of court, 51.05
Statements of counsel, 51.06
Sympathy, 51.07

CEREAL MALT BEVERAGE,

Furnishing to a minor, 58.12
 Defense, 58.12-C
Hosting minors consuming, 58.12-E

CHECK, WORTHLESS,

See worthless check, this index.

CHILD,

Aggravated abandonment, 58.05-A
Aggravated endangering, 58.10-B
Aggravated indecent liberties, 57.06
Aggravated indecent solicitation of, 57.13
Abandonment, 58.05
Abuse, 58.11
Contributing to misconduct or deprivation, 58.14
Electronic solicitation, 57.12-C
Endangering, 58.10
 Aggravated, 58.10-B
 Affirmative defense, 58.10-A
Enticement, 57.11
Hearsay evidence,
 Victim or CINC,
 Unavailable or disqualified, 52.21
Indecent liberties, 57.05, 57.05-A
 Affirmative defense, 57.05-B
Indecent solicitation, 57.12
Nonsupport, 58.06
Promoting prostitution, under 16, 57.15-A
Sexual exploitation, 57.12-A
Sodomy, 57.05-A, 57.08
Solicitation,
 Aggravated indecent, 57.13
 Indecent, 57.12

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CHILDREN,

Crimes affecting, Chapter 58.00

CIRCULATING FALSE RUMORS CONCERNING FINANCIAL STATUS,

Elements instruction, 62.08

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE,

Guiding instruction, 52.16

CITY ORDINANCE,

Violation, 70.05

CIVIL RIGHTS,

Denial, 62.05

CLAIM, FALSE,

Making to Medicaid program, 60.40

Presenting, 61.05

Permitting, 61.06

COIN-OPERATED MACHINES,

Opening, damaging or removing, 59.50

Possession of tools, 59.51

COMMERCIAL BRIBERY,

Elements instruction, 66.05

COMMERCIAL GAMBLING,

Elements instruction, 65.08

COMMERCIAL PRACTICES,

Deceptive, 66.03

COMMITMENT,

Insanity, 54.10-A

COMMITTED PERSON, CUSTODY,

Interference, 56.27

COMMUNICABLE DISEASE,

Exposing another, 56.40

COMMUNICATION,

Unlawful disclosure of authorized interception, 60.06-C

COMMUNICATION FACILITY,

Unlawful use to facilitate felony drug transaction, 67.22, 67.49

COMMUNICATION WITH JURORS,

Post-trial, 68.13

COMPENSATION FOR PAST OFFICIAL ACTS,

Defense, 61.04

Elements instruction, 61.03

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- COMPOUNDING A CRIME,**
 - Elements instruction, 60.07
- COMPULSION,**
 - Instruction of principle, 54.13
- COMPUTER CRIME,**
 - Defense, 59.64-A
 - Elements instruction, 59.64
 - Trespass, 59.64-B
- CONCEALED WEAPONS,**
 - Carrying, 64.12
- CONCLUDING INSTRUCTIONS AND VERDICT FORMS,**
 - Chapter containing, 68.00
- CONDONATION,**
 - Instruction on principle, 54.15
- CONDUCT,**
 - Disorderly, 63.01
- CONDUCT BY JUROR,**
 - Corrupt, 60.18
- CONFESSION,**
 - Guiding instruction, 52.17
- CONFINED PERSON,**
 - Mistreatment, 56.29
- CONFLICTS OF INTEREST,**
 - Lottery,
 - Commission member, 65.30
 - Contractor, 65.31
 - Employee, 65.30
 - Retailer, 65.31
- CONSPIRACY,**
 - Act in Furtherance, 55.06
 - Declarations of conspirator, 55.07
 - Defense, 55.04
 - Defined, 55.05
 - Elements instruction, 55.03
 - Subsequent entry, 55.08
- CONSUMER,**
 - Obtaining information, 62.15
 - Unlawfully providing information, 62.14

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CONSUMING ALCOHOL OR CEREAL MALT BEVERAGES,
Unlawfully hosting minor, 58.12-E

CONTRABAND,
Traffic in correctional institution, 60.27

**CONTRIBUTING TO A CHILD'S MISCONDUCT OR
DEPRIVATION,**
Elements instruction, 58.14

**CONTROLLED STIMULANTS, DEPRESSANTS,
HALLUCINOGENIC DRUGS OR ANABOLIC STEROIDS,**
Cultivating, 67.15
Manufacture or dispensation, 67.15
Possession, 67.14, 67.16
Selling or offering to sell, 67.15

**CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE ANALOG—POSSESSION,
SALE, ETC.,**
Elements instruction, 67.35

CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES,
Analog, 67.26
Possession, sale, etc., 67.35
Chapter relating to, 67.00
Cultivating,
With intent to distribute, 67.32
Distributing,
With intent,
Schedule I-IV, 67.32
Schedule V, 67.33
Manufacturing, 67.31
Medicinals, 67.23
Possessing, 67.34,
With intent to distribute, 67.32, 67.33
Possession, 67.23
Defined, 67.13-D
Representation noncontrolled substance is controlled
substance, 67.20, 67.46
Inference, 67.47
Presumption, 67.20-A
Selling, offering to sell, possessing with intent to sell
or dispensing to person under 18 years of age, 67.23
Sale defined, 67.13-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Sale, etc., 67.13-B

Simulated, see simulated controlled substances, this index.

Substances designated under K.S.A. 65-4113, 67.23

Unlawfully manufacturing, 67.21

Before July 1, 1999, 67.21-A

CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES ACT, 67.13, 67.13-A, 67.13-B,
67.14, 67.15, 67.16, 67.23, 67.26

Receiving or acquiring proceeds derived from
violation, 67.25

CORPORATIONS,

Criminal responsibility for acts of agents, 54.08

Responsibility for crime, 54.08, 54.09

CORRECTIONAL INSTITUTION,

Traffic in contraband, 60.27

CORROBORATION,

Rape case, 57.04

CORRUPT CONDUCT BY JUROR,

Elements instruction, 60.18

CORRUPTLY INFLUENCING A WITNESS,

Elements instruction, 60.06

COUNSEL,

Arguments and statements, cautionary instruction, 51.06

COUNTERFEIT DRUGS,

Trafficking, 59.69

COUNTERFEITING MERCHANDISE OR SERVICES,

Elements instruction, 59.68

Value or units in issue, 59.70-A

Verdict Form, 68.11-A

COURT,

Harassment by telefacsimile, 60.31

Rulings, cautionary instruction, 51.05

COURTROOM,

Cameras, 51.11

CREATING A HAZARD,

Elements instruction, 64.14

CREDIBILITY,

Of witness, 52.09

Victim,

Sex offenses, 57.03

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CRIME,

Commission in Different Ways, 68.09-A

Compounding, 60.07

Falsely reporting, 60.19

CRIME, PROOF OF OTHER,

Evidence, admissibility, 52.06

CRIMES,

Anticipatory, Chapter 55.00

Corporations,

Responsibility, 54.08, 54.09

Defenses, see Defenses, this index.

Other, proof, 52.06

CRIMES AFFECTING FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS AND CHILDREN,

Chapter containing, 58.00

CRIMES AFFECTING GOVERNMENTAL FUNCTIONS,

Chapter containing, 60.00

CRIMES AFFECTING PUBLIC TRUST,

Chapter containing, 61.00

CRIMES AFFECTING BUSINESS,

Chapter containing, 66.00

CRIMES AGAINST PERSONS,

Chapter containing, 56.00

CRIMES AGAINST PROPERTY,

Chapter containing, 59.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC MORALS,

Chapter containing, 65.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC PEACE,

Chapter containing, 63.00

CRIMES AGAINST THE PUBLIC SAFETY,

Chapter containing, 64.00

CRIMES INVOLVING VIOLATIONS OF PERSONAL RIGHTS,

Chapter containing, 62.00

CRIMES OF ANOTHER,

Responsibility, 54.05

Actor not prosecuted, 54.07

Crime not intended, 54.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CRIMINAL ABORTION,

Elements instruction, 56.10

Justification, 56.11

**CRIMINAL DAMAGE TO PROPERTY—WITH INTENT TO
DEFRAUD AN INSURER OR LIENHOLDER,**

Elements instruction, 59.24

CRIMINAL DAMAGE TO PROPERTY—WITHOUT CONSENT,

Elements instruction, 59.23

CRIMINAL DEFAMATION,

Elements instruction, 62.06

Truth as defense, 62.07

CRIMINAL DEPRIVATION OF PROPERTY,

Elements instruction, 59.04

CRIMINAL DESECRATION,

Cemeteries, 63.12

Dead Bodies, 63.13

Flags, 63.11

Monuments, 63.12

Places of worship, 63.12

CRIMINAL DISCHARGE OF FIREARM,

Affirmative defense, 64.02-B

Felony, 64.02-A-1

Misdemeanor, 64.02-A

CRIMINAL DISCLOSURE OF A WARRANT,

Elements instruction, 60.28

CRIMINAL DISPOSAL OF EXPLOSIVES,

Elements instruction, 64.11

CRIMINAL DISPOSAL OF FIREARMS,

Elements instruction, 64.05

CRIMINAL HUNTING,

Defense, 59.33-B

Elements instruction, 59.33

Intentional, 59.33-C

Posted land, 59.33-A

CRIMINAL INJURY TO PERSON,

Elements instruction, 56.18-A

CRIMINAL INTENT,

General, 54.01-A

Inference, 54.01

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

CRIMINAL LIABILITY,

Defenses, see Defenses, this index.

Principles, Chapter 54.00

CRIMINAL POSSESSION OF EXPLOSIVE,

Defense, 64.11-B

Elements instruction, 64.11-A

CRIMINAL POSSESSION OF A FIREARM,

Felony, 64.06

Juvenile, 64.07-B

Affirmative Defenses, 64.07-C

Misdemeanor, 64.07

CRIMINAL POSSESSION OF A FIREARM—MISDEMEANOR,

Elements instruction, 64.07

CRIMINAL RESTRAINT,

Elements instruction, 56.28

CRIMINAL SODOMY,

Aggravated, 57.08, 57.08-A, 57.08-B

Elements instruction, 57.07

CRIMINAL SOLICITATION,

Defense, 55.10

Elements instruction, 55.09

CRIMINAL SYNDICALISM,

Permitting premises to be used for, 60.04

CRIMINAL THREAT,

Adulteration or contamination of food, beverage, etc., 56.23-A

Aggravated, 56.23-B

Elements instruction, 56.23

Exposing any animal to contagious or infectious disease, 56.23-A

CRIMINAL TRESPASS,

Elements instruction, 59.25

Health care facility, 59.25-A

Railroad property, 59.25-B

CRIMINAL USE OF EXPLOSIVES,

Elements instruction, 59.38

Simulated, 59.38-A

CRIMINAL USE OF NOXIOUS MATTER,

Elements instruction, 59.40

CRIMINAL USE OF WEAPONS—MISDEMEANOR,

Affirmative defense, 64.04

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Elements instruction, 64.02

CRUELTY TO ANIMALS,

Defense, 65.16

Elements instruction, 65.15

CULTIVATING,

Controlled stimulants, depressants, hallucinogenic drugs or
anabolic steroids, 67.15

Controlled substance,

With intent to distribute, 67.32

**CULTIVATING, DISTRIBUTING, OR POSSESSING WITH
INTENT TO DISTRIBUTE A CONTROLLED
SUBSTANCE (SCHEDULE I-IV),**

Elements instruction, 67.32

CUSTODY,

Aggravated escape from, 60.11

Escape from, 60.10

CUSTODY, COMMITTED PERSON,

Interference, 56.27

CUSTODY, PARENTAL,

Aggravated interference, 56.26-A, 56.26-B, 56.26-C

Interference, 56.26

DAMAGE TO PROPERTY,

Criminal, without consent, 59.23

Intent to defraud insurer or lienholder, 59.24

DANGEROUS ANIMAL,

Permitting to be at large, 56.22

DEADLOCKED JURY,

Instruction, 68.12

DEALER,

Possession—no tax stamp, 67.24, 67.51

DEALING IN FALSE IDENTIFICATION DOCUMENTS,

Elements instruction, 60.30

DEALING IN GAMBLING DEVICES,

Defense, 65.10-A

Elements instruction, 65.10

Presumption, 65.11

DEALING IN PIRATED RECORDINGS,

Elements instruction, 59.58-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

DEATH PENALTY,

See Capital Murder, this index.

DEATH SENTENCE,

See Capital Murder, this index.

Aggravating circumstances, 56.00-C, 56.00-F

Alternative sentence, 56.00-G

Burden of proof, 56.00-E

Mitigating circumstances, 56.00-D, 56.00-F

Theory of comparing aggravating and mitigating, 56.00-F

Sentencing decision, 56.00-H

Sentencing proceeding, 56.00-B

Verdict forms, 68.14-B, 68.17

DEBT ADJUSTING,

Elements instruction, 66.02

DECEPTIVE COMMERCIAL PRACTICES,

Elements instruction, 66.03

DEFAMATION,

Criminal, 62.06

Defense, 62.07

DEFACING IDENTIFICATION MARKS OF A FIREARM,

Elements instruction, 64.08

DEFENDANTS,

Failure to testify, 52.13

Multiple, 52.07

Witness, 52.10

DEFENSE OF PERSON,

Use of force, 54.17

DEFENSES,

Abortion, 56.11

Age of minor, 54.02

Animals, cruelty, 65.15

Attempt, 55.02

Bigamy, 58.02

Compensation for past official acts, 61.04

Compulsion, 54.13

Computer crime, 59.64-A

Condonation, 54.15

Conspiracy, 55.04

Crime of another, 54.05, 54.06, 54.07

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- Crime of corporation, 54.08, 54.09
- Criminal hunting, 59.33-B
- Cruelty to animals, 65.15
- Dealing in gambling devices, 65.10-A
- Defense of person, 54.17
- Defense of property other than dwelling, place of work, or occupied vehicle, 54.19
- Disclosing information obtained in preparing tax returns, 56.34
- Driving while license is canceled, suspended or revoked, 70.10-A
- Dwelling, 54.18
- Eavesdropping, 62.02
- Entrapment, 54.14
- General intent crime, voluntary intoxication, 54.12
- Ignorance of fact, 54.03
- Ignorance of law, 54.04
- Ignorance of statute, 54.02
- Impossibility of committing offense, attempt, 55.02
- Insanity, mental disease or defect, 54.10
- Intoxication,
 - Involuntary, 54.11
 - Voluntary,
 - General intent crime, 54.12
 - Particular state of mind, 54.12-A-1
 - Specific intent crime, 54.12-A
- Lack of mental state, 68.06
- Law, mistake or ignorance, 54.04
- Minor, age, 54.02
- Mistake of fact, 54.03
- Mistake of law, 54.04
- Obscenity, promoting, 65.05
- Occupied vehicle, 54.18
- Place of work, 54.18
- Possession of gambling device, 65.12-A
- Procuring agent, 54.14-A
- Promoting obscenity, 65.05
- Promoting obscenity to a minor, 65.05-A
- Restitution, 54.16

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Self-defense, 54.17, 54.17-A, 54.18, 54.19
Specific intent crime, voluntary intoxication, 54.12-A
Unlawful discharge of firearm, 64.02-B
Unlawful use of weapons, 64.04
Voluntary intoxication,
 General intent crime, 54.12
 Particular state of mind, 54.12-A-1
 Specific intent crime, 54.12-A
Withdrawal, conspiracy, 55.04
Worthless check, 59.07

DEFINITIONS,

Chapter containing, 53.00
Conspiracy-Act in furtherance, 55.06
Drug paraphernalia, 67.18-B, 67.40
Drug sale, 67.13-A
Explosives, 64.10-A
Gambling, 65.07
Homicide definitions, 56.04
Kansas Parimutuel Racing Act, 65.52
Lottery, 65.35
Obscenity, 65.03
 Promoting, 65.03
Possession of a controlled substance, 67.13-D
Sale, drugs, 67.13-A
Sex offenses, 57.18
Sexual intercourse, 57.02
Simulated controlled substance, 67.18-B

DEFRAUDING AN INNKEEPER,

Elements instruction, 59.61

DELINQUENCY, JUVENILE,

Aggravated, 58.13

DELIVERY OF STORED GOODS,

Unauthorized, 59.47

DENIAL OF CIVIL RIGHTS,

Elements instruction, 62.05

DEPARTURE SENTENCE,

See Upward Durational Departure, this index.

DEPENDANT ADULT,

Mistreatment, 56.37

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Affirmative Defense, 56.38

DEPOSITION,

Guiding instruction, 52.12

DEPRESSANTS,

Cultivating, 67.15

Manufacture or dispensation, 67.15

Offer to sell with intent to sell, 67.14

Possession, 67.16

Possession with intent to sell, 67.14

Selling or offering to sell, 67.15

DEPRIVATION,

Child's, contributing, 58.14

DEPRIVATION OF PROPERTY,

Criminal, 59.04

DESECRATION,

Unlawful, 63.11, 63.12, 63.13

DESECRATION OF FLAGS,

Elements instruction, 63.15

DESTROYING A WRITTEN INSTRUMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.14

DIMINISHED MENTAL CAPACITY,

Elements instruction, 54.12-B

**DISCLOSING INFORMATION OBTAINED IN PREPARING
TAX RETURNS,**

Defense, 56.34

Elements instruction, 56.33

DISCOUNTING A PUBLIC CLAIM,

Elements instruction, 61.07

**DISCLOSURE OF AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTION OF
COMMUNICATIONS,**

Unauthorized, 60.06-C

DISCLOSURE OF A WARRANT,

Unlawful, 60.28

DISEASE, CONTAGIOUS OR INFECTIOUS,

Exposing animal,

Criminal threat, 56.23-A

DISEASE, LIFE THREATENING, COMMUNICABLE,

Exposing another, 56.40

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

DISORDERLY CONDUCT,

Elements instruction, 63.01

DISPENSATION,

Controlled stimulants, depressants, hallucinogenic drugs or
anabolic steroids, 67.15

DISPOSAL OF EXPLOSIVES,

Criminal, 64.11

DISPOSAL OF FIREARMS,

Criminal, 64.05

DISTRIBUTING,

Controlled substance,
With intent, 67.32, 67.33

**DISTRIBUTING OR POSSESSING WITH INTENT TO
DISTRIBUTE A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE
(SCHEDULE V)**

Elements instruction, 67.33

DISTRIBUTION OF DRUG PARAPHERNALIA,

Elements instruction, 67.18-A
For use as paraphernalia, 67.38
For use in manufacturing or distributing controlled
substances, 67.37

**DISTRIBUTION OF DRUG PARAPHERNALIA FOR USE AS
PARAPHERNALIA,**

Elements instruction, 67.38

**DISTRIBUTION OF DRUG PARAPHERNALIA FOR USE IN
MANUFACTURING OR DISTRIBUTING CONTROLLED
SUBSTANCES,**

Elements instruction, 67.37

DOCKAGE,

Adding to grain, 59.63-B

DOCUMENT,

Fraudulently obtaining execution, 59.05

DOG,

Fight,
Attending unlawful, 65.19
Unlawful conduct, 65.18
Harming or killing,
Elements instruction, 65.21

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

DOMESTIC ANIMAL,

Injury, 59.32

DOMESTIC BATTERY,

Elements instruction, 56.16-A

DRIVE-BY SHOOTING,

Elements instruction, 64.02-A-1

DRIVING,

License canceled, suspended, revoked, or while
habitual violator, 70.10

Affirmative defense, 70.10-A

Privileges suspended, revoked or while habitual violator,

Felony, 70.11

Under the influence of alcohol or drugs,

Alcohol concentration .08 or more, 70.01-A

B.A.T. .08 or more charged in alternative, 70.01-B

Chemical test used, 70.02

Elements instruction, 70.01

Involuntary manslaughter, 56.06-A

**DRIVING WHILE LICENSE IS CANCELED, SUSPENDED,
REVOKED, OR WHILE HABITUAL VIOLATOR,**

Elements instruction, 70.10

Affirmative defense, 70.10-A

DRUGS, COUNTERFEIT,

Trafficking, 59.69

DRUGS, NARCOTIC,

See Controlled Substances, this index.

DRUG PARAPHERNALIA,

Definition, 67.18-B, 67.40

Distribution, 67.18-A

For use as paraphernalia, 67.38

For use in manufacturing or distributing controlled
substances, 67.37

Factors to be considered, 67.18-C, 67.39

Use or possession with intent to use, 67.17, 67.36

**DRUG PARAPHERNALIA—USE OR POSSESSION WITH
INTENT TO USE,**

Elements instruction, 67.36

DRUG TRANSACTION, FELONY,

Unlawful use of communication facility to facilitate, 67.22, 67.49

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- DURATIONAL DEPARTURE,**
 - See Upward Durational Departure, this index.
- DUTY TO RETREAT,**
 - Use of Force, 54.17-A
- EAVESDROPPING,**
 - Defense of public utility employee, 62.02
 - Elements instruction, 62.01
- ELECTRONIC SOLICITATION OF A CHILD,**
 - Elements instruction, 57.12-C
- EMBEZZLEMENT,**
 - Grain, 59.62
- ENCOURAGING JUVENILE MISCONDUCT,**
 - Elements instruction, 58.09
- ENDANGERING A CHILD,**
 - Affirmative defense, 58.10
 - Aggravated, 58.10-B
 - Elements instruction, 58.10
- ENTICEMENT OF A CHILD,**
 - Elements instruction, 57.11
- ENTRAPMENT,**
 - Instruction on principle, 54.14
- EPHEDRINE,**
 - Methamphetamine components, 67.30
- EQUITY SKIMMING,**
 - Elements instruction, 66.10
- ESCAPE,**
 - Aiding, 60.12
- ESCAPE FROM CUSTODY,**
 - Aggravated, 60.11
 - Elements instruction, 60.10
- EVIDENCE,**
 - Admissibility,
 - More than one defendant, 52.07
 - Proof of other crime, 52.06
 - Admissions, 52.05
 - Affirmative defenses, 52.08
 - Alibi, 52.19
 - Burden of proof, 52.02, 52.08
 - Cautionary instructions, 51.01, 51.04
 - Circumstantial, 52.16
 - Confession, 52.17

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- Consideration, 51.04
- Credibility, 52.09
- Defendant as witness, 52.10
- Deposition testimony, 52.12
- Guides for consideration, 52.00
- Hearsay, child victim or CINC, 52.21
- Indictment, 52.01
- Information, 52.01
- Introduction, instructions before, 51.01
- Multiple defendants, 52.07
- Number of witnesses, 52.11
- Presumption of innocence, 52.02, 52.03
- Proof of other crime, 52.06
- Reasonable doubt, 52.02, 52.04
- Stipulations, 52.05
- Testimony,
 - Accomplice, 52.18
 - Defendant's failure, 52.13
 - Deposition, 52.12
 - Expert witness, 52.14
 - Impeachment, 52.15
- Witnesses, number, 52.11

EXECUTION OF DOCUMENTS, Fraudulently obtaining, 59.05

EXHIBITION, Hypnotic, 62.10

EXPERT WITNESSES, Guiding instruction, 52.14

EXPLANATIONS OF TERMS, Chapter containing, 53.00

EXPLOITATION OF A CHILD, Sexual, 57.12-A

EXPLOSIVE DEVICES, Possession, 59.39 Transportation, 59.39

EXPLOSIVES, Criminal possession, 64.11-A Defense, 64.11-B Criminal use, 59.38 Simulated, 59.38-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- Definition, 64.10-A
- Disposal, criminal, 64.11
- Failure to register receipt, 64.10
- Failure to register sale, 64.09
- EXPOSING A PAROLED OR DISCHARGED PERSON,**
Elements instruction, 62.09
- EXPOSING ANOTHER TO A LIFE THREATENING,
COMMUNICABLE DISEASE,**
Elements instruction, 56.40
- EXPOSING ANY ANIMAL TO CONTAGIOUS OR INFECTIOUS
DISEASE,**
Criminal threat, 56.23-A
- EYEWITNESS IDENTIFICATION,**
Elements instruction, 52.20
- FAILURE TO APPEAR,**
Elements instruction, 60.15
- FAILURE TO POST SMOKING PROHIBITED AND
DESIGNATED SMOKING AREA SIGNS,**
Elements instruction, 62.11-A
- FAILURE TO REGISTER AN AIRCRAFT,**
Elements instruction, 60.32
- FAILURE TO REGISTER AS AN OFFENDER,**
Elements instruction, 64.19
- FAILURE TO REGISTER RECEIPT OF EXPLOSIVES,**
Elements instruction, 64.10
- FAILURE TO REGISTER SALE OF EXPLOSIVES,**
Elements instruction, 64.09
- FAILURE TO REPORT A WOUND,**
Elements instruction, 64.15
- FALSE ALARM,**
Giving, 63.10
- FALSE CLAIM,**
Making to Medicaid program, 60.40
Presenting, 61.05
- FALSE IDENTIFICATION DOCUMENTS,**
Elements instruction, 60.30
- FALSE IMPERSONATION,**
Aggravated, 60.26
Elements instruction, 60.25

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

FALSE INFORMATION

Making, 59.13

FALSE MEMBERSHIP CLAIM,

Elements instruction, 65.14

FALSE RUMORS,

Concerning financial status, 62.08

FALSE SIGNING OF PETITION,

Elements instruction, 60.24

FALSE TOKENS,

Disposal, 59.37

Manufacture, 59.37

FALSE WRITING,

Making, 59.13

FALSELY REPORTING A CRIME,

Elements instruction, 60.19

FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS,

Crimes affecting, Chapter 58.00

FAX,

Harassment of court by, 60.31

FELON,

Aiding, 60.13

Forcible, use of force, 54.20

Class A, punishment, 68.04

Class A, verdicts, 68.05

Possession of firearms, 64.06

Unlawful use of weapons, 64.01

FELONY DRIVING WHILE PRIVILEGES SUSPENDED,

REVOKED, OR WHILE HABITUAL VIOLATOR,

Elements instruction, 70.11

FELONY DRUG TRANSACTION,

Communication facility to facilitate, 67.22, 67.49

FELONY MURDER,

Alternatives instruction, 56.02-A

Instruction, 56.02

Verdict forms, 68.15, 68.16

FINANCIAL CARD,

Altered or nonexistent, 59.36

Cancelled, use of, 59.35

Use of another, 59.34

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

FINANCIAL STATUS,

Circulating false rumors concerning, 62.08

FIREARMS,

Criminal discharge,

Defense, 64.02-B

Felony, 64.02-A-1

Misdemeanor, 64.02-A

Criminal disposal, 64.05

Criminal possession,

Felony, 64.06

Juvenile, 64.07-B

Affirmative Defenses, 64.07-C

Misdemeanor, 64.07

Identification marks, defacing, 64.08

Possession at a state building or county courthouse, 64.07-A

FIREFIGHTER,

Unlawful interference, 56.20

FIRST DEGREE MURDER,

Felony murder alternatives, 56.02-A

Felony murder instruction, 56.02

Illustrative instructions, 69.01

Mandatory minimum 40 year sentence,

Aggravating circumstances, 56.01-B

Burden of proof, 56.01-D

Mitigating circumstances, 56.01-C

Reasonable doubt, 56.01-F

Sentencing procedure, 56.01-A

Sentencing recommendation, 56.01-G

Theory of comparison, 56.01-E

Verdict form, 68.14-A

FLAGS,

Desecration, 63.15

FLEEING OR ATTEMPTING TO ELUDE POLICE OFFICER,

Elements instruction, 70.09

FOOD, BEVERAGE, ETC.,

Adulteration or contamination,

Criminal threat, 56.23-A

FORCE, USE,

Defense of dwelling, 54.18

Defense of occupied vehicle, 54.18

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- Defense of person, 54.17
- Defense of place of work, 54.18
- Defense of property other than dwelling, place of work, or occupied vehicle, 54.19
- Duty to retreat, 54.17-A
- Felon, forcible, 54.20
- Initial aggressor, 54.22
- Law enforcement officer, 54.23
- Private person,
 - Not summoned to assist, 54.24
 - Summoned to assist, 54.23
- Resisting arrest, 54.25

FORCED LABOR,

- Human trafficking, 56.43
- Aggravated, 56.44

FOREIGN MATERIAL,

- Adding to grain, 59.63-B

FORGERY,

- Lottery ticket, 65.32
- Making or issuing a forged instrument, 59.11
- Passing a forged instrument, 59.12
- Possession of devices, 59.16

FORMS, VERDICT,

- Multiple counts, 68.08
- Value in Issue, 68.11

FRAUD, WAREHOUSE RECEIPT,

- Duplicate or additional receipt, 59.46
- Original receipt, 59.45

FRAUDULENT ACTS RELATING TO AIRCRAFT IDENTIFICATION NUMBERS,

- Elements instruction, 60.35

FRAUDULENT REGISTRATION OF AIRCRAFT,

- Elements instruction, 60.33
- Supplying false information, 60.34

FRAUDULENT RELEASE OF A SECURITY AGREEMENT,

- Elements instruction, 59.44

FRAUDULENTLY OBTAINING EXECUTION OF A DOCUMENT,

- Elements instruction, 59.05

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**FURNISHING ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES TO A MINOR FOR
ILLICIT PURPOSES,**

Elements instruction, 58.12-B

**FURNISHING ALCOHOLIC LIQUOR OR CEREAL MALT
BEVERAGE TO A MINOR,**

Elements instruction, 58.12

Defense, 58.12-C

FURNISHING CEREAL MALT BEVERAGE TO MINOR,

Elements instruction, 58.12-A

Defense, 58.12-D

GAMBLING,

Commercial, 65.08

Definition, 65.07

Elements instruction, 65.06

Permitting premises to be used for commercial, 65.09

GAMBLING, DEVICES,

Dealing in, 65.10

Defense, 65.10-A

Possession, 65.12

Defense, 65.12-A

Presumption, 65.11

GAMING LAW,

Violations of Tribal, 65.36

GENERAL CRIMINAL INTENT,

Instruction, 54.01-A

GENERAL INTENT CRIME,

Voluntary intoxication defense, 54.12

GIVING A FALSE ALARM,

Elements instruction, 63.10

GOVERNMENTAL FUNCTIONS,

Crimes affecting, Chapter 60.00

GRAIN EMBEZZLEMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.62

GUILTY VERDICT,

General form, 68.02

Mental disease or defect,

Verdict form, 68.06

HABITUALLY GIVING A WORTHLESS CHECK,

Same day, 59.09

Within two years, 59.08

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

HABITUALLY PROMOTING PROSTITUTION,

Elements instruction, 57.16

HALLUCINOGENIC DRUGS,

Cultivating, 67.15

Manufacture or dispensation, 67.15

Offer to sell with intent to sell, 67.14

Possession, 67.16

Possession with intent to sell, 67.14

Selling or offering to sell, 67.15

HARASSMENT BY TELEPHONE,

Elements instruction, 63.14

HARASSMENT OF COURT BY TELEFACSIMILE,

Elements instruction, 60.31

"HARD 40",

See Murder, First Degree, Mandatory minimum 40 year sentence, this index

HARMING OR KILLING CERTAIN DOGS,

Elements instruction, 65.21

HAZARD,

Creating, 64.14

HAZING,

Elements instruction, 56.36

HEARSAY EVIDENCE,

Child victim or CINC, 52.21

HEALTH CARE FACILITY,

Criminal trespass, 59.25-A

HIGHWAY SIGN OR MARKER,

Landmark, tampering, 59.29

HOMICIDE,

Aggravated vehicular, 56.07-A

Definitions, 56.04

Unintended victim, 56.09

HOSTING MINORS CONSUMING ALCOHOL OR CEREAL

MALT BEVERAGES,

Unlawfully, 58.12-E

HUMAN TRAFFICKING,

Aggravated, 56.44

Elements instructions, 56.43

HUNTING,

Criminal, 59.33

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Defense, 59.33-B
Intentional, 59.33-C
Posted land, 59.33-A

IDENTIFICATION DOCUMENTS,

False, 60.30

IDENTIFICATION, EYEWITNESS,

Elements instruction, 52.20

IDENTIFICATION MARKS ON FIREARMS,

Defacing, 64.08

IDENTITY FRAUD,

Elements instruction, 62.13-A

Vital records, 60.30-A

IDENTITY THEFT,

Elements instruction, 62.13

IGNITION INTERLOCK DEVICE VIOLATION,

Elements instruction, 70.08

IGNORANCE,

Of age of minor, 54.02

Of fact, 54.03

Of law, 54.04

Of statute, 54.02

ILLEGAL ALIEN,

Knowingly employing, 66.09

ILLEGAL BINGO OPERATION,

Elements instruction, 65.06-A

ILLEGAL OWNERSHIP OR KEEPING OF AN ANIMAL,

Elements instruction, 65.20

ILLUSTRATIVE SETS OF INSTRUCTIONS,

Chapter containing, 69.00

IMPAIRING A SECURITY INTEREST,

Concealment, 59.41

Destruction, 59.41

Exchange, 59.42

Failure to account, 59.43

Sale, 59.42

**IMPAIRING A SECURITY INTEREST—CONCEALMENT OR
DESTRUCTION,**

Elements instruction, 59.41

IMPERSONATION,

Aggravated false, 60.26

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

False, 60.25

INCENDIARY DEVICE,

Possession, 59.39

Transportation, 59.39

INCEST,

Aggravated, 58.04

Elements instruction, 58.03

INCITEMENT TO RIOT,

Elements instruction, 63.05

INCLUDED OFFENSES, LESSER, 68.09

INDECENT LIBERTIES WITH A CHILD,

Aggravated, 57.06

Elements instruction, 57.05, 57.05-A

INDECENT SOLICITATION OF A CHILD,

Affirmative defenses, 57.05-B

Aggravated, 57.13

Elements instruction, 57.12

INDICTMENT,

Guiding instruction, 52.01

INFERENCE OF INTENT,

Instruction, 54.01

INFLUENCE, JUDICIAL OFFICER,

Attempting, 60.16

INFLUENCING A WITNESS,

Corruptly, 60.06

INFORMATION,

Guiding instruction, 52.01

Obtaining consumer, 62.15

Unlawfully providing, 62.14

INFORMANT,

Testimony - for benefits, 52.18-A

INITIAL AGGRESSOR'S USE OF FORCE,

Instruction, 54.22

INJURING PREGNANT WOMAN,

Elements instruction, 56.41

By Vehicle, 56.42

INJURY TO A DOMESTIC ANIMAL,

Elements instruction, 59.32

INNKEEPER, DEFRAUDING,

Elements instruction, 59.61

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

INSANITY,

See Mental Disease or Defect, this index

INSTALLING COMMUNICATION FACILITIES FOR GAMBLERS,

Elements instruction, 65.13

INSURANCE CONTRACT,

Unlawful interest, 61.08

Unlawful procurement, 61.09

INSURER,

Arson to defraud, 59.21, 59.21-A

Damage to property to defraud, 59.24

INTENT,

Criminal, 54.02

Inference, 54.01

Instruction, 54.01-A

INTENT TO DISTRIBUTE,

Controlled substance, 67.32, 67.33

INTENT TO SELL,

Possession,

Controlled stimulants, depressants, hallucinogenic drugs or anabolic steroids, 67.14

INTENT TO USE,

Drug paraphernalia, 67.36

INTENTIONAL CRIMINAL HUNTING,

Elements instruction, 59.33-C

INTERFERENCE WITH THE ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE,

Elements Instruction, 60.17

INTERFERENCE WITH A FIREFIGHTER,

Unlawful, 56.20

INTERFERENCE WITH PARENTAL CUSTODY,

Aggravated, 56.26-A, 56.26-B, 56.26-C

Elements instruction, 56.26

INTERFERENCE WITH THE CONDUCT OF PUBLIC BUSINESS IN A PUBLIC BUILDING,

Elements instruction 60.29

INTERFERENCE WITH THE CUSTODY OF A COMMITTED PERSON,

Elements instruction, 56.27

INTIMIDATION OF A WITNESS OR VICTIM,

Aggravated, 60.06-B

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Elements instruction, 60.06-A

INTOXICATING LIQUOR OR DRUGS,

Operating aircraft, 70.06

If chemical test used, 70.07

INTOXICATION,

Involuntary, 54.11

Public, 63.09

Voluntary, 54.12, 54.12-A, 54.12-A-1

INTRODUCTORY INSTRUCTIONS,

Application, 51.02, 51.03

Arguments of counsel, 51.06

Binding application, 51.02

Capital murder—pre-voir dire instruction, 56.00

Chapter containing, 51.00

Close of case, jury receives before, 51.09

Consideration of evidence, 51.04

Consideration of instructions, 51.01, 51.02

Counsel, statements and arguments, 51.06

Court, rulings, 51.05

Evidence, 51.01

Evidence, consideration, 51.04

Guiding application, 51.03

Jury, consideration of penalty, 51.10

Jury receives before close of case, 51.09

Nature of, 51.02, 51.03

Penalty, consideration by jury, 51.10, 51.10-A

Prejudice, 51.07

Pronoun, form, 51.08

Statements of counsel, 51.06

Sympathy, 51.07

INVOLUNTARY INTOXICATION,

Defense, 54.11

INVOLUNTARY MANSLAUGHTER,

Driving under the influence, 56.06-A

Elements instruction, 56.06

INVOLUNTARY SERVITUDE,

Human trafficking, 56.43

Aggravated, 56.44

ISSUING A FORGED INSTRUMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.11

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

JUDICIAL OFFICER,

- Attempting to influence, 60.16
- Unlawful collection, 61.10

JUROR,

- Base decision on what is presented in court, 51.01-B
- Corrupt conduct, 60.18
- Electronic communications, social networking, and search engines, 51.01-B
- Note taking, 51.01-A

JURY,

- Consideration of penalty, cautionary instruction, 51.10, 51.10-A
- Deadlocked, 68.12
- Penalty, consideration, cautionary instruction, 51.10, 51.10-A
- Post-trial communication, 68.13
- Receipt of instructions before close of case, cautionary instruction, 51.09

JUSTICE, ADMINISTRATION OF,

- Interference, 60.17

JUVENILE DELINQUENCY,

- Aggravated, 58.13

JUVENILE MISCONDUCT,

- Encouraging, 58.09

KANSAS ODOMETER ACT,

- Violations, 59.65-A to 59.65-F

KANSAS PARIMUTUEL RACING ACT,

- Definitions, 65.52
- Violation, 65.51

KIDNAPPING,

- Aggravated, 56.25
- Elements instruction, 56.24

KNOWINGLY EMPLOYING AN ALIEN ILLEGALLY WITHIN THE UNITED STATES,

- Elements instruction, 66.09

LABOR, FORCED,

- Human trafficking, 56.43
- Aggravated, 56.44

LACK OF MENTAL STATE,

- Verdict form, 68.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

LANDMARK,

- Highway sign or marker, 59.29
- Tampering, 59.28

LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER,

- Aggravated assault, 56.14
- Aggravated battery, 56.19
- Assault, 56.13
- Battery, 56.17

LEGAL PROCESS,

- Obstructing, 60.08
- Simulating, 60.21

LEGISLATIVE DOCUMENT,

- Altering, 59.15

LESSER INCLUDED OFFENSES,

- Forms, 68.10
- Instruction, 68.09

LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS BEHAVIOR,

- Elements instruction, 57.10

LIABILITY,

- Principles, Chapter 54.00

LIBERTIES WITH A CHILD,

- Aggravated indecent, 57.06
- Indecent, 57.05, 57.05-A
 - Affirmative defenses, 57.05-B
- Sodomy, 57.05-A

LIENHOLDER,

- Arson to defraud, 59.21, 59.21-A
- Damage to property to defraud, 59.24

LITTERING,

- Private property, 59.27
- Public, 59.26

LOST OR MISLAID PROPERTY,

- Theft, 59.02

LOTTERY,

- Conflicts of interest,
 - Commission member, 65.30
 - Contractor, 65.31
 - Employee, 65.30
 - Retailer, 65.31
- Definitions, 65.35

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Forgery of ticket, 65.32

Ticket,

Forgery, 65.32

Unlawful purchase, 65.34

Unlawful sale, 65.33

Unlawful purchase of ticket, 65.34

Unlawful sale of ticket, 65.33

MACHINES, COIN-OPERATED,

Opening, damaging or removing, 59.50

Possession of tools for opening, damaging or removing, 59.51

MAGAZINE SALE,

Tie-in, 66.04

MAINTAINING A PUBLIC NUISANCE,

Elements instruction, 63.06

MAKING A FALSE CLAIM TO THE MEDICAID PROGRAM,

Elements instruction, 60.40

MAKING FALSE INFORMATION,

Elements instruction, 59.13

MAKING A FORGED INSTRUMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.11

MAKING FALSE PUBLIC WAREHOUSE REPORTS,

Elements instruction, 59.63-A

MAKING FALSE PUBLIC WAREHOUSE RECORDS AND STATEMENTS,

Elements instruction, 59.63

MANDATORY MINIMUM 40 YEAR SENTENCE,

Aggravating circumstances, 56.01-B

Burden of proof, 56.01-D

Mitigating circumstances, 56.01-C

Reasonable doubt, 56.01-F

Sentencing procedure, 56.01-A

Sentencing recommendation, 56.01-G

Theory of comparison, 56.01-E

Verdict form, 68.14-A

MANSLAUGHTER,

Involuntary, 56.06

Driving under the influence, 56.06-A

Voluntary, 56.05

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

**MANUFACTURE, SALE OR DISTRIBUTION OF A
THEFT DETECTION SHIELDING DEVICE**

Elements instruction, 59.67

MANUFACTURING,

Controlled stimulants, depressants, hallucinogenic drugs or
anabolic steroids, 67.15

Controlled substance, 67.21, 67.21-A, 67.31

Methamphetamine components,

Marketing, sale, etc. for use in, 67.28

Marketing, distribution, etc. for use in, 67.43

MANUFACTURING A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE,

Elements instruction, 67.31

Unlawfully, 67.21

MARRIAGE,

Rape defense, 57.01-A

MASTER KEY,

Automobile, 59.48

MEDICAID,

False claim, 60.40

Unlawful acts, 60.41

MEMBERSHIP CLAIM,

False, 65.14

MENTAL DISEASE OR DEFECT,

Commitment, 54.10-A

Instruction on principle, 54.10

MENTAL CAPACITY,

Diminished, 54.12-B

MENTAL HEALTH EMPLOYEE,

Battery, 56.16-C

MENTAL STATE,

Lack of,

Verdict form, 68.06

MERCHANDISE,

Counterfeiting, 59.68

Value or units in issue, 59.70-A

Verdict Form, 68.11-A

METHAMPHETAMINE COMPONENTS,

Ephedrine or pseudoephedrine base, 67.30

Marketing, sale/distribution, etc.,

For non-indicated use, 67.29, 67.44

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- For use in manufacturing, 67.28, 67.43
- Possession with intent to manufacture, 67.27, 67.41
- Unlawfully acquiring, 67.42
- MINOR,**
 - Consuming alcohol or cereal malt beverages,
 - Unlawfully hosting, 58.12-E
 - Furnishing alcoholic liquor or cereal malt beverage, 58.12
 - Defense, 58.12-C
- MISCELLANEOUS CRIMES,**
 - Chapter containing, 70.00
- MISCONDUCT,**
 - Contributing to a child's, 58.14
 - Official, 61.02
- MISCONDUCT, JUVENILE,**
 - Encouraging, 58.09
- MISDEMEANORS,**
 - Criminal use of weapons, 64.02
 - Driving under the influence of intoxicating liquor or drugs,
 - 70.01
 - Driving while intoxicated, chemical test used, 70.02
 - Driving while license is canceled, suspended, revoked, or while habitual violator, 70.10
 - Intentional criminal hunting, 59.33-C
 - Operating aircraft under influence, 70.06
 - Reckless driving, 70.04
 - Traffic offenses, 70.01
 - Transporting liquor in opened container, 70.03
 - Violation of city ordinance, 70.05
- MISTAKE OF LAW,**
 - Defense, 54.04
- MISTREATMENT OF A CONFINED PERSON,**
 - Elements instruction, 56.29
- MISTREATMENT OF DEPENDANT ADULT,**
 - Affirmative Defense, 56.38
- MISUSE OF PUBLIC FUNDS,**
 - Elements instruction, 61.11
- MULTIPLE ACTS, 68.09-B**
 - Theft,
 - Value not in issue, 59.01-C
 - Common scheme, 59.01-D

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

MULTIPLE COUNTS,

Forms, 68.08

Instructions, 68.07

MULTIPLE DEFENDANT,

Admissibility of evidence, 52.07

MURDER,

Alternatives, 56.02-A

Capital Murder, 56.00 *et seq.*

Illustrative Instructions, 69.04

Verdict form, 68.14-B

Felony murder, 56.02

First degree, 56.01

First degree, mandatory minimum 40 year sentence,

Aggravating circumstances, 56.01-B

Burden of proof, 56.01-D

Mitigating circumstances, 56.01-C

Reasonable doubt, 56.01-F

Sentencing procedure, 56.01-A

Sentencing recommendation, 56.01-G

Theory of comparison, 56.01-E

Verdict form, 68.14-A

Homicide definitions, 56.04

Second degree, 56.03

Unintentional, 56.03-A

NARCOTICS,

Drug sale defined, 67.13-A

Sale, 67.13, 67.13-B

NARCOTIC DRUGS AND CERTAIN STIMULANTS,

Offer to sell with intent to sell, 67.13-C

Possession, 67.13, 67.13-B, 67.13-C

Sale, 67.13-A, 67.13-B, 67.13-C

NONCONTROLLED SUBSTANCE,

Representation controlled, 67.20, 67.46

Inference, 67.47

Presumption, controlled, 67.20-A

NONDISCLOSURE OF SOURCE OF RECORDINGS,

Elements instruction, 59.60

NONSUPPORT OF A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 58.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

NONSUPPORT OF A SPOUSE,

Elements instruction, 58.07

NOTE TAKING BY JURORS, 51.01-A

NOT GUILTY VERDICT,

Mental disease or defect, 68.06

General form, 68.03

NOXIOUS MATTER,

Criminal use, 59.40

NUISANCE, PUBLIC,

Maintaining, 63.06

Permitting, 63.07

OBJECT ONTO STREET OR ROAD,

Casting, 59.52, 59.53, 59.54, 59.55

OBSCENITY,

Promoting, 65.01

Affirmative defenses, 65.05

Definitions, 65.03

Minor, 65.02

Affirmative defenses, 65.05-A

Presumption, 65.04

OBSTRUCTING LEGAL PROCESS,

Elements instruction, 60.08

OBSTRUCTING OFFICIAL DUTY,

Elements instruction, 60.09

OBTAINING CONSUMER INFORMATION,

Elements instruction, 62.15

ODOMETER, ACT,

Violations, 59.65-A to 59.65-F

OFFENDER,

Failure to register, 64.19

OFFENDER REGISTRATION ACT,

Aiding a person required to register, 60.14-A

OFFENSES, LESSER INCLUDED,

Forms, 68.10

Instruction, 68.09

OFFICIAL ACTS, PAST,

Compensation, 61.03

Defense, 61.04

OFFICIAL ACT, UNAUTHORIZED,

Performance, 60.20

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

OFFICIAL DUTY,

Obstructing, 60.09

OFFICIAL MISCONDUCT,

Elements instruction, 61.02

OPENING, DAMAGING, OR REMOVING COIN-OPERATED MACHINES,

Elements instruction, 59.50

Possession of tools, 59.51

OPERATING AIRCRAFT,

While under influence, 70.06

If chemical test used, 70.07

OTHER CRIMES,

Instruction, 52.06

PARAPHERNALIA,

See Drug Paraphernalia, this index.

PARENTAL CUSTODY,

Aggravated interference, 56.26-A, 56.26-B, 56.26-C

Interference, 56.26

PARIMUTUEL RACING ACT,

Definitions, 65.52

Violations, 65.51

PAROLED OR DISCHARGED PERSON,

Exposing, 62.09

PARTY LINE, TELEPHONE,

Refusal to yield, 64.13

PASSING A FORGED INSTRUMENT,

Elements instruction, 59.12

PAST OFFICIAL ACTS,

Compensation, 61.03

Defense, 61.04

PATRONIZING A PROSTITUTE,

Elements instruction, 57.17

PENALTY,

Consideration by jury, cautionary instruction, 51.10

PERFORMANCE OF AN UNAUTHORIZED OFFICIAL ACT,

Elements instruction, 60.20

PERJURY,

Elements instruction, 60.05

PERMITTING A FALSE CLAIM,

Elements instruction, 61.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- PERMITTING A PUBLIC NUISANCE,**
 - Elements instruction, 63.07
- PERMITTING DANGEROUS ANIMAL TO BE AT LARGE,**
 - Elements instruction, 56.22
- PERMITTING PREMISES TO BE USED FOR COMMERCIAL GAMBLING,**
 - Elements instruction, 65.09
- PERMITTING PREMISES TO BE USED FOR CRIMINAL SYNDICALISM,**
 - Elements instruction, 60.04
- PERSONAL RIGHTS,**
 - Crimes involving, Chapter 62.00
- PETITION SIGNING,**
 - False, 60.24
- PIRACY, AIRCRAFT,**
 - Elements instruction, 56.35
- PIRACY OF RECORDINGS,**
 - Dealing in, 59.58-A
 - Defense, 59.59
 - Elements instruction, 59.58
 - Non-disclosure of source, 59.60
- POISONING,**
 - Attempted, 56.21
- POLICE OFFICER,**
 - Fleeing or attempting to elude, 70.09
- POLITICAL PICTURES OR ADVERTISEMENTS,**
 - Posting, 59.49
- POSSESSING A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE,**
 - Elements instruction, 67.34
- POSSESSION,**
 - Burglary tools, 59.19
 - Controlled stimulants, depressants, hallucinogenic drugs or anabolic steroids, 67.16
 - With intent to sell, 67.14
 - Controlled substance, 67.34
 - Analog, 67.35
 - Defined, 67.13-D
 - With intent to distribute, 67.32, 67.33
 - Drug paraphernalia,
 - With intent to use, 67.36

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Firearm,

Felony, 64.06

Juvenile, 64.07-B

Affirmative Defenses, 64.07-C

Misdemeanor, 64.07

Forged instrument, 59.12

Forgery devices, 59.16

Gambling device, 65.12

Incendiary or explosive device, 59.39

Methamphetamine components,

With intent to manufacture, 67.27, 67.41

Substances designated under K.S.A. 65-4113, 67.23

Theft detection shielding device, 59.67-A

POSSESSION BY DEALER—NO TAX STAMP,

Elements instruction, 67.24

POSSESSION BY DEALER—NO TAX STAMP AFFIXED,

Elements instruction, 67.51

**POSSESSION OF CONTROLLED STIMULANTS,
DEPRESSANTS, HALLUCINOGENIC DRUGS OR
ANABOLIC STEROIDS,**

Elements instruction, 67.16

Intent to sell, 67.14

**POSSESSION OF FIREARM AT STATE BUILDING OR
COUNTY COURTHOUSE,**

Elements instruction, 64.07-A

POSSESSION OF A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE,

Defined, 67.13-D

POSSESSION OF A GAMBLING DEVICE,

Elements instruction, 65.12

**POSSESSION OF A THEFT DETECTION SHIELDING
DEVICE,**

Elements instruction, 59.67-A

**POSSESSION OF SUBSTANCES UNDER K.S.A. 65-4113 WITH
INTENT TO SELL,**

Elements instruction, 67.23

POSSESSION WITH INTENT TO MANUFACTURE,

Methamphetamine components, 67.27, 67.41

POSTED LAND,

Unlawful hunting, 59.33-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

POST-TRIAL COMMUNICATION WITH JURORS,

Instruction, 68.13

POSTING OF POLITICAL PICTURES OR ADVERTISEMENTS,

Elements instruction, 59.49

PRACTICING CRIMINAL SYNDICALISM,

Elements instruction, 60.03

PREGNANT WOMAN,

Injuring, 56.41

By Vehicle, 56.42

PREJUDICE,

Cautionary instruction, 51.07

PREMISES,

Gambling, permitting use, 65.09

PRESCRIPTION-ONLY DRUG,

For resale, 64.17

Unlawfully obtaining, 64.16

PRESENTING A FALSE CLAIM,

Elements instruction, 61.05

PRESSURIZED AMMONIA,

Non-approved container, 67.48

Use or possession with intent to use, 67.17

PRESUMPTION OF INNOCENCE,

Guiding instruction, 52.02, 52.03

PRESUMPTION OF INTENT,

To deprive, 54.01-B

PRESUMPTIONS,

Gambling devices, dealing, 65.11

Noncontrolled substance is controlled, 67.20-A

Obscenity, 65.04

PRESUMPTIONS OF INTENT TO DEFRAUD,

Worthless check, 59.06-A

PRINCIPLES OF CRIMINAL LIABILITY,

Chapter containing, 54.00

PRIVACY, BREACH OF,

Divulging message, 62.04

Intercepting message, 62.03

PROCEEDS FROM DRUG CRIMES,

Receiving or acquiring, 67.50

PROCURING AGENT,

Instruction, 54.14-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

PROMOTING OBSCENITY,

Affirmative defenses, 65.05

Definitions, 65.03

Elements instruction, 65.01

Presumptions, 65.04

PROMOTING OBSCENITY TO A MINOR,

Affirmative defenses, 65.05-A

Elements instruction, 65.02

PROMOTING PROSTITUTION,

Child under 16, 57.15-A

Elements instruction, 57.15

Habitually, 57.16

PROMOTING PYRAMID PROMOTIONAL SCHEME,

Elements instruction, 59.66

PROMOTING SEXUAL PERFORMANCE BY A MINOR,

Elements instruction, 57.12-B

PRONOUN FORM,

Cautionary instruction, 51.08

PROOF OF OTHER CRIME,

Admissibility of evidence, 52.06

PROPERTY,

Criminal damage with intent to defraud insurer
or lienholder, 59.24

Criminal damage—without consent, 59.23

Criminal deprivation, 59.04

PROPERTY, CRIMES AGAINST,

Chapter containing, 59.00

PROSTITUTION,

Elements instruction, 57.14

Habitually promoting, 57.16

Patronizing, 57.17

Promotion, 57.15

PROTECTIVE ORDER,

Violation, 60.36

PROVOCATION,

Retaliation, 54.21

PSEUDOEPHEDRINE,

Marketing, sale, etc.,

For non-indicated use, 67.29

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- For use in manufacturing, 67.28
- Possession, 67.27
- PUBLIC BUILDING,**
 - Interference with conduct of public business, 60.29
- PUBLIC BUSINESS,**
 - Interference with conduct of in public building, 60.29
- PUBLIC CLAIM,**
 - Discounting, 61.07
- PUBLIC FUNDS,**
 - Misuse, 61.11
- PUBLIC INTOXICATION,**
 - Elements instruction, 63.09
- PUBLIC MORALS,**
 - Crimes, Chapter 65.00
- PUBLIC NOTICE,**
 - Tampering, 60.23
- PUBLIC NUISANCE,**
 - Maintaining, 63.06
 - Permitting, 63.07
- PUBLIC PEACE,**
 - Crimes against, Chapter 63.00
- PUBLIC RECORD,**
 - Tampering, 60.22
- PUBLIC SAFETY,**
 - Crimes against, Chapter 64.00
- PUBLIC TRUSTS,**
 - Crimes affecting, Chapter 61.00
- PUBLIC WAREHOUSE,**
 - Making false,
 - Records, 59.63
 - Reports, 59.63-A
 - Statements, 59.63
- PUBLIC UTILITY EMPLOYEE,**
 - Eavesdropping, 62.02
- PUNISHMENT,**
 - Felony, Class A, 68.04
- PYRAMID PROMOTIONAL SCHEME,**
 - Promoting, 59.66
- RACING ACT,**
 - Parimutuel,

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Definitions, 65.52

Violations, 65.51

RACKETEERING,

Elements instruction, 66.01

RAILROAD PROPERTY,

Criminal trespass, 59.25-B

RAPE,

Corroboration, necessity, 57.04

Credibility of victim, 57.03

Defense of marriage, 57.01-A

Elements instruction, 57.01

RAPE SHIELD STATUTE,

Victim credibility, 57.03

REASONABLE DOUBT,

Guiding instruction, 52.02, 52.04

RECEIPT OF EXPLOSIVES,

Failure to register, 64.10

RECEIVING A SPORTS BRIBE,

Elements instruction, 66.07

**RECEIVING OR ACQUIRING PROCEEDS DERIVED FROM A
VIOLATION OF THE UNIFORM CONTROLLED
SUBSTANCES ACT,**

Elements instruction, 67.25

**RECEIVING OR ACQUIRING PROCEEDS DERIVED FROM
DRUG CRIMES,**

Elements instruction, 67.50

RECENTLY STOLEN PROPERTY,

Possession, 59.01

RECKLESS DRIVING,

Elements instruction, 70.04

RECORDINGS,

Piracy, 59.58

Dealing in, 59.58-A

Defense, 59.59

Non-disclosure of source, 59.60

RECUT TIRES,

Sale, 59.56

REFUSAL TO YIELD A TELEPHONE PARTY LINE,

Elements instruction, 64.13

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

REGISTER AS OFFENDER,

Failure, 64.19

REMAINING AT AN UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY,

Elements instruction, 63.03

REMOVAL OF A THEFT DETECTION DEVICE,

Elements instruction, 59.67-B

REPORTING A CRIME,

Falsely, 60.19

Resisting arrest, 54.25

**REPRESENTATION THAT A NONCONTROLLED SUBSTANCE
IS A CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE,**

Elements instruction, 67.46

**REPRESENTATION THAT NONCONTROLLED SUBSTANCE
IS CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE—INFERENCE,**

Instruction, 67.47

**REPRESENTATION THAT NONCONTROLLED SUBSTANCE
IS CONTROLLED SUBSTANCE—PRESUMPTION,**

Instruction, 67.20-A

RESPONSIBILITY FOR CRIMES OF ANOTHER,

Actor not prosecuted, 54.07

Crime not intended, 54.06

Instruction on principle, 54.05

RESTITUTION,

Instruction on principle, 54.16

RESTRAINT,

Criminal, 56.28

RIOT,

Elements instruction, 63.04

Incitement, 63.05

ROBBERY,

Aggravated, 56.31

Elements instruction, 56.30

RULINGS OF COURT,

Cautionary instructions, 51.05

RUMORS, FALSE,

Concerning financial status, 62.08

SALE OF EXPLOSIVES,

Failure to register, 64.09

SALE OF RECUT TIRES,

Elements instruction, 59.56

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

SCHOOL EMPLOYEE,

Battery against, 56.16-B

SECOND DEGREE MURDER, 56.03

Elements instruction, 56.03

Unintentional, 56.03-A

SECURITY AGREEMENT,

Fraudulent release, 59.44

Definition, Chapter 53.00

SECURITY INTEREST,

Definition, Chapter 53.00

Impairing,

Concealment, 59.41

Destruction, 59.41

Exchange, 59.42

Failure to account, 59.43

Sale, 59.42

SEDITION,

Elements instruction, 60.02

SELF-DEFENSE,

Defense of dwelling, 54.18

Defense of occupied vehicle, 54.18

Defense of person, 54.17, 54.17-A

Defense of place of work, 54.18

Defense of property other than dwelling, place of work, or
occupied vehicle, 54.19

Felon, forcible, 54.20

Force, use of, 54.17, 54.18, 54.19, 54.20

**SELLING, OFFERING TO SELL, CULTIVATING OR
DISPENSING CONTROLLED STIMULANTS,
DEPRESSANTS, HALLUCINOGENIC DRUGS OR
ANABOLIC STEROIDS,**

Elements instruction, 67.15

**SELLING, OFFERING TO SELL, POSSESSING WITH INTENT
TO SELL OR DISPENSING SUBSTANCES DESIGNATED
UNDER K.S.A. 65-4113 TO A PERSON UNDER 18 YEARS
OF AGE,**

Elements instruction, 67.23

**SELLING BEVERAGE CONTAINER WITH DETACHABLE
TABS,**

Elements instruction, 64.18

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

SENTENCING PROCEEDINGS,

Cases that include, 51.10-A

Upward durational departure, 71.01 et. seq.

SERVICES,

Counterfeiting, 59.68

Value or units in issue, 59.70-A

Verdict Form, 68.11-A

Theft, 59.03

SERVITUDE, INVOLUNTARY,

Human trafficking, 56.43

Aggravated, 56.44

SEX OFFENSES,

Chapter containing, 57.00

Definitions, 57.18

SEXUAL BATTERY,

Aggravated, 57.20, 57.24, 57.25

Elements instruction, 57.19

SEXUAL EXPLOITATION OF A CHILD,

Elements instruction, 57.12-A

SEXUAL INTERCOURSE,

Definition, 57.02

SEXUAL PERFORMANCE,

Promoting by a minor, 57.12-B

SEXUAL PREDATOR,

Civil commitment, 57.40

Burden of Proof, 57.42

Definitions, 57.41

SEXUAL RELATIONS,

Unlawful, 57.26

Voluntary, 57.27

SHOOTING,

Drive By, 64.02-A-1

SIGNING OF PETITION,

False, 60.24

SIMULATED CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES,

Definition, 67.18-B

Elements instruction, 67.45

Manufacture, 67.18

Possession, 67.18

Possession with intent to use, 67.17

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

Promotion, 67.19

Use, 67.17

SIMULATING LEGAL PROCESS,

Elements instruction, 60.21

SKIMMING,

Elements instruction, 66.10

SMOKING,

Failure to post signs, 62.11-A

SMOKING IN PUBLIC PLACE,

Unlawful, 62.11

Defense, 62.12

SOCIAL NETWORKING,

Use by juror, 51.01-B

SODOMY,

Aggravated, 57.08, 57.08-A, 57.08-B

Elements instruction, 57.07

SOLICITATION, CRIMINAL,

Defense, 55.10

Elements instruction, 55.09

SOLICITATION OF A CHILD,

Aggravated indecent, 57.13

Electronic, 57.12-C

Indecent, 57.12

SPECIFIC INTENT CRIME,

Voluntary intoxication defense, 54.12-A

SPORTS BRIBERY,

Elements instruction, 66.06

SPORTS CONTEST,

Tampering, 66.08

SPOUSE,

Nonsupport, 58.07

STALKING, 56.39

STATE POSTAGE,

Unlawful use, 61.12

STATUTORY PRESUMPTION OF INTENT TO DEPRIVE,

Instruction, 54.01-B

STEROIDS,

Possession, 67.16

Possession with intent to sell, 67.14

Selling, offering to sell, cultivating or dispensing, 67.15

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

STIMULANTS,

- Cultivating, 67.15
- Dispensation, 67.15
- Offer to sell with intent to sell, 67.14
- Possession, 67.13, 67.16
- Possession with intent to sell, 67.14
- Selling or offering to sell, 67.13-B

STIPULATIONS,

- Guiding instruction, 52.05

STORED GOODS,

- Unauthorized delivery, 59.47

STREET OR ROAD,

- Casting object onto, 59.52-59.55

SUBSTANCES DESIGNATED UNDER K.S.A. 65-4113—

**SELLING, OFFERING TO SELL, POSSESSING WITH
INTENT TO SELL OR DISPENSING TO PERSON UNDER
18 YEARS OF AGE,**

- Elements instruction, 67.23

SUICIDE,

- Assisting, 56.08

SYMPATHY,

- Cautionary instruction, 51.07

SYNDICALISM,

- Permitting premises to be used for criminal, 60.04
- Practicing criminal, 60.03

TAMPERING WITH A LANDMARK,

- Elements instruction, 59.28

**TAMPERING WITH A LANDMARK - HIGHWAY SIGN OR
MARKER,**

- Elements instruction, 59.29

TAMPERING WITH PUBLIC NOTICE,

- Elements instruction, 60.23

TAMPERING WITH A PUBLIC RECORD,

- Elements instruction, 60.22

TAMPERING WITH A SPORTS CONTEST,

- Elements instruction, 66.08

TAMPERING WITH A TRAFFIC SIGNAL,

- Aggravated, 59.31
- Elements instruction, 59.30

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

TAX RETURNS,

Defense, 56.34

Disclosing information obtained in preparing, 56.33

TAX STAMP,

Possession by dealer without, 67.24, 67.51

TELEFACSIMILE,

Harassment of court, 60.31

TELEPHONE,

Harassment, 63.14

Refusal to yield party line, 64.13

TERMS, EXPLANATIONS,

Chapter containing, 53.00

TERRORISM,

Elements instruction, 60.01-A

TESTIMONY,

Informant - for benefits, 52.18-A

TESTIMONY OF INFORMANT—FOR BENEFITS,

Instruction, 52.18-A

THEFT,

Elements instruction, 59.01

Identity, 62.13

Illustrative instructions, 69.02

Knowledge of property stolen, 59.01-A

Lost or mislaid property, 59.02

Multiple Acts

Value not in issue, 59.01-C

Common scheme, 59.01-D

Services, 59.03

Welfare fraud, 59.01-B

THEFT-MULTIPLE ACTS-COMMON SCHEME-VALUE

NOT IN ISSUE,

Elements instruction, 59.01-D

THEFT-MULTIPLE ACTS-VALUE NOT IN ISSUE,

Elements instruction, 59.01-C

THEFT DETECTION DEVICE,

Removal, 59.67-B

THEFT DETECTION SHIELDING DEVICE,

Manufacture, sale or distribution, 59.67

Possession, 59.67-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

THEFT OF CABLE TELEVISION SERVICES,

Elements instruction, 59.57

THEFT OF LOST OR MISLAID PROPERTY,

Elements instruction, 59.02

THEFT OF SERVICES,

Elements instruction, 59.03

THREAT,

Aggravated, 56.23-B

Criminal, 56.23

Adulteration or contamination of food, beverage, etc., or
exposing any animal to contagious or infectious
disease, 56.23-A

TIE-IN MAGAZINE SALE,

Elements instruction, 66.04

TIRES,

Sale of recut, 59.56

TOKENS, FALSE,

Disposal, 59.37

Manufacture, 59.37

TRAFFIC AND MISCELLANEOUS CRIMES,

Chapter containing, 70.00

TRAFFIC OFFENSE,

Alcohol concentration of .08 or more, 70.01-A

B.A.T. .08 or more, 70.01-B

D.U.I., 70.01

**TRAFFIC IN CONTRABAND IN A CORRECTIONAL
INSTITUTION,**

Elements instruction, 60.27

TRAFFIC SIGNAL,

Aggravated tampering, 59.31

Tampering, 59.30

TRAFFICKING,

Human,

Aggravated, 56.44

Elements instruction, 56.43

TRAFFICKING IN COUNTERFEIT DRUGS,

Elements instruction, 59.69

TRANSPORTATION,

Explosive device, 59.39

Incendiary device, 59.39

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

TRANSPORTING ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGE IN OPENED CONTAINER,

Elements instruction, 70.03

TREASON,

Elements instruction, 60.01

TRESPASS,

Computer, 59.64-B

Criminal, 59.25-A

Health care facility, 59.25-A

TRIBAL GAMING LAW,

Violations, 65.36

UNAUTHORIZED DELIVERY OF STORED GOODS,

Elements instruction, 59.47

UNAUTHORIZED OFFICIAL ACT,

Performance, 60.20

UNIFORM CONTROLLED SUBSTANCES ACT,

67.13, 67.13-A, 67.13-B, 67.14, 67.15, 67.16

Receiving or acquiring proceeds derived from a violation,
67.25

UNLAWFUL ACTS RELATED TO MEDICAID PROGRAM,

Elements instruction, 60.41

UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY,

Elements instruction, 63.02

Remaining, 63.03

UNLAWFUL COLLECTION BY A JUDICIAL OFFICER,

Elements instruction, 61.10

UNLAWFUL CONDUCT OF DOG FIGHTING,

Attending, 65.19

Elements instruction, 65.18

UNLAWFUL DEPRIVATION OF PROPERTY,

Elements instruction, 59.04

UNLAWFUL DISCLOSURE OF AUTHORIZED INTERCEPTION OF COMMUNICATIONS,

Elements instruction, 60.06-C

UNLAWFUL DISCLOSURE OF A WARRANT,

Elements instruction, 60.28

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- UNLAWFUL DISPOSITION OF ANIMALS,**
Elements instruction, 65.17
- UNLAWFUL FAILURE TO REPORT A WOUND,**
Elements instruction, 64.15
- UNLAWFUL HUNTING,**
Posted land, 59.33-A
- UNLAWFUL INTEREST IN AN INSURANCE CONTRACT,**
Elements instruction, 61.08
- UNLAWFUL INTERFERENCE WITH A FIREFIGHTER,**
Elements instruction, 56.20
- UNLAWFUL MANUFACTURE OR DISPOSAL OF FALSE
TOKENS,**
Elements instruction, 59.37
- UNLAWFUL PROCUREMENT OF INSURANCE CONTRACT,**
Elements instruction, 61.09
- UNLAWFUL PURCHASE OF LOTTERY TICKET,**
Instruction, 65.34
- UNLAWFUL SALE OF LOTTERY TICKET,**
Instruction, 65.33
- UNLAWFUL SEXUAL RELATIONS,**
Elements instruction, 57.26
- UNLAWFUL SMOKING IN PUBLIC PLACE,**
Defense, 62.12
Elements instruction, 62.11
- UNLAWFUL USE OF A COMMUNICATION FACILITY TO
FACILITATE FELONY DRUG TRANSACTION,**
Elements instruction, 67.22
- UNLAWFUL USE OF COMMUNICATION FACILITY TO
FACILITATE FELONY DRUG TRANSACTION,**
Elements instruction, 67.49
- UNLAWFUL USE OF FINANCIAL CARD—ALTERED OR
NONEXISTENT,**
Elements instruction, 59.36
- UNLAWFUL USE OF FINANCIAL CARD—CANCELLED,**
Elements instruction, 59.35
- UNLAWFUL USE OF FINANCIAL CARD OF ANOTHER,**
Elements instruction, 59.34
- UNLAWFUL USE OF STATE POSTAGE,**
Elements instruction, 61.12

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

UNLAWFUL USE OF WEAPONS—FELONY,

Affirmative defense, 64.04

Elements instruction, 64.01

UNLAWFUL VOLUNTARY SEXUAL RELATIONS,

Elements instruction, 57.27

**UNLAWFULLY HOSTING MINORS CONSUMING ALCOHOL
OR CEREAL MALT BEVERAGES,**

Elements instruction, 58.12-E

**UNLAWFULLY MANUFACTURING A CONTROLLED
SUBSTANCE,**

Before July 1, 1999,

Elements Instruction, 67.21-A

Elements instruction, 67.21

**UNLAWFULLY OBTAINING A PRESCRIPTION-ONLY
DRUG,**

Elements instruction, 64.16

For resale, 64.17

**UNLAWFULLY PROVIDING INFORMATION ON AN
INDIVIDUAL CONSUMER,**

Elements instruction, 62.14

**UNLAWFULLY SELLING A PRESCRIPTION-ONLY
DRUG,**

Elements instruction, 64.17-A

UPWARD DURATIONAL DEPARTURE,

Burden of proof, 71.02

Concluding instruction, 71.05

Effect on sentence, 71.04

Sentencing proceeding, 71.01

Unanimous verdict, 71.03

Verdict form,

Finding aggravating factor(s), 71.06

Sentence as provided by law, 71.07

USE OF FORCE,

Defense of dwelling, 54.18

Defense of occupied vehicle, 54.18

Defense of person, 54.17

Defense of place of work, 54.18

Defense of property other than dwelling, place of work, or
occupied vehicle, 54.19

Duty to retreat, 54.17-A

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

- Felon, forcible, 54.20
- Initial aggressor, 54.22
- Law enforcement officer, 54.23
- Private person,
 - Not summoned to assist, 54.24
 - Summoned to assist, 54.23
- Resisting arrest, 54.25

VAGRANCY,

- Elements instruction, 63.08

VALUE IN ISSUE,

- Instruction, 59.70
- Verdict form, 68.11

VALUE NOT IN ISSUE,

- Theft,
 - Multiple acts, 59.01-C
 - Common scheme, 59.01-D

VEHICULAR BATTERY,

- Elements instruction, 56.07-B

VEHICULAR HOMICIDE,

- Aggravated, 56.07-A
- Elements instruction, 56.07

VERDICT FORMS,

- Capital murder, 68.14-B, 68.17
- Chapter containing, 68.00
- Counterfeiting merchandise or services, 68.11-A
- Guilty, form, 68.02
- Lack of mental state, 68.06
- Not guilty, form, 68.03
- Upward durational departure,
 - Finding aggravating factor(s), 71.06
 - Sentence as provided by law, 71.07
- Value in issue, 68.11

VICTIM OR WITNESS,

- Aggravated intimidation, 60.06-B
- Intimidation, 60.06-A

VIOLATION OF A PROTECTIVE ORDER,

- Elements instruction, 60.36

VIOLATION OF CITY ORDINANCE,

- Elements instruction, 70.05

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

VIOLATION OF KANSAS ODOMETER ACT,

- Conspiring, 59.65-B
- Operating a vehicle, 59.65-C
- Tampering, 59.65-A
- Unlawful device, 59.65-D
- Unlawful sale, 59.65-E
- Unlawful service, 59.65-F

VIOLATION OF PERSONAL RIGHTS,

- Chapter containing, 62.00

VIOLATION OF TRIBAL GAMING LAW,

- Elements instruction, 65.36

**VITAL RECORDS IDENTITY FRAUD RELATED TO BIRTH,
DEATH, MARRIAGE AND DIVORCE CERTIFICATES,**

- Elements instruction, 60.30-A

VOLUNTARY INTOXICATION,

- Defense, 54.12, 54.12-A-1
- General intent crime, Defense, 54.12
- Particular state of mind, Defense, 54.12-A-1

VOLUNTARY MANSLAUGHTER,

- Elements instruction, 56.05

VOLUNTARY SEXUAL RELATIONS,

- Unlawful, 57.27

**WAREHOUSE RECEIPT FRAUD - DUPLICATE OR
ADDITIONAL RECEIPT,**

- Elements instruction, 59.46

WAREHOUSE RECEIPT FRAUD - ORIGINAL RECEIPT,

- Elements instruction, 59.45

WARRANT, DISCLOSURE,

- Unlawful, 60.28

WEAPONS,

- Affirmative defense, 64.04
- Aggravated violation, 64.03
- Carrying concealed, 64.12
- Criminal use,
 - Felony, 64.01
 - Misdemeanor, 64.02

WELFARE FRAUD,

- Theft, 59.01-B

WITNESS,

- Corruptly influencing, 60.06

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

WITNESSES,

- Credibility, 52.09
- Defendant, 52.10
- Expert, 52.14
- Number, 52.11

WITNESS OR VICTIM,

- Aggravated intimidation, 60.06-B
- Intimidation, 60.06-A

WORTHLESS CHECK,

- Causing unlawful prosecution, 59.10
- Defense, 59.07
- Elements instruction, 59.06
- Habitually giving on same day, 59.09
- Habitually giving within two years, 59.08
- Multiple, 59.06-B
- Presumption of intent to defraud, 59.06-A

WORTHLESS CHECK-MULTIPLE,

- Elements instruction, 59.06-B

WOUND,

- Failure to report, 64.15

WRITTEN INSTRUMENT,

- Destroying, 59.14

PATTERN INSTRUCTIONS FOR KANSAS 3d

(THIS PAGE BLANK)

